THE

NEW TESTAMENT

OF OUR

LORD AND SAVIOUR

JESUS CHRIST.

IN SGAU KAREN.

Translated by F. Mason

॥ လံၢ် တၢ် အၢၣ် လိၤ အိ လိၤ အ သိ ॥

2d Edition.—4000.

MAULMAIN,
AMERICAN MISSION PRESS.
THOS. S. RANNEY.

1850.

။လင်္ကာအမည်။

မေးသဲ	မေး	၁
မာ်ကူး	မာ်	၇၂
လူးကဉ်	လူး	၁၁၆
ယိုးဟာဉ်	ယိုး	၁၀၈
တာ်မာဖိမားတာ်	မားတာ်	၂၄၆
ရိုခ့	ရို	၃၁၇
ကရုံဉ်သူး။၁။	ကရုံဉ်။၁	၃၄၈
ကရုံဉ်သူး။၂။	ကရုံဉ်။၂	၃၀၂
ကလားတံ	ကလား	၄၀၂
ဒဲ့းဖ့းရူး	ဒဲ့း	၄၁၃
ဖံလံးပံး	ဖံလံး	၄၂၄
ကလိုးစဲ	ကလိုး	၄၃၂
သ့ားစားလနုံ။၁။	သ့ား။၁	၄၄၀
သ့ားစားလနုံ။၂။	သ့ား။၂	၄၄၇
တံးမသ့ား။၁။	တံး။၁	၄၅၁
တံးမသ့ား။၂။	တံး။၂	၄၆၁*
တံတူး	တံ	၄၆၈*
ဖံးလ့မိုဉ်	ဖံး	၄၇၃*
ဒ့ားတြီး	ဒ့ား	၄၈၁*
ယားကိုဉ်	ယား	၄၇၄
ဝ့ားတ ရူး။၁။	ဝ့ား။၁	၄၈၃
ဝ့ားတ ရူး။၂။	ဝ့ား။၂	၄၉၂
ယိုးဟာဉ်သိုဉ်တာ်။၁။	ယိုး။၁	၄၉၇
ယိုးဟာဉ်သိုဉ်တာ်။၂။	ယိုး။၂	၅၀၅
ယိုးဟာဉ်သိုဉ်တာ်။၃။	ယိုး။၃	၅၀၆
ယူဒး	ယူ	၅၀၈
တာ်လိုဉ်ဖျါ	လိုဉ်	၅၁၀

"လင်စီးယူဒေသခံတာ်သိတာ်"

---

၁ ။ ယေသုခရစ်းဃရဲး အခွဲအပှၤ, ဒိးစိၤ ပၢးကိာ်အ ဒိပှာ်ဝါ်ယၤစိၤ ယူဒၢ
အံၤ[ယခံး]ပှၤလၢအဒိးစိဆုံအသးလၢပါ်ယွၤဒိ ,ဒိးပၢၤအသး, ဒိးတဉ်
၂ တာ်ကိးအိၤလၢယေသုခရစ်းနှဉ်,–မ်တာ်သူဉ်ကညီၤ, တာ်သးကညီၤ,ဒိး
တာ်မှာ်တာ်ဖိး,ဒိးတာ်အဲဉ်တာ်ပှဲ့နှဉ်အါထိဉ်လၢသုလိၤတက့ာ်။
၃ ပှၤလၢတာ်အဲဉ်အိၤသွဉ်ဒၤ, လၢယဂုာ်ကွဲးနှာ်သုသပှာ်တၢ်လၢတာ်
အူဉ်ကွၤတာ်ခိဉ်ကွၤလၢပှၤနှာ်ဃုာ်အဂ့ာ်အကျိၤ နှဉ်အလိၢ် အိဉ်လၢယ
ကကွဲးသဆဉ်ထိဉ်သုခံ,ဒံး သိးသုကဂုာ်ကတိၤသတြိၤ တၢ်လၢ တၢ်ရူ
၄ တၢ်နာ်လၢတၢ်ဟ့ဉ်လိၤအိၤလၢပှၤစိဆုံတဘျိနှဉ် အဂ့ာ်အကျိၤလိၤ။–မ့ာ်
အဂ့ာ်ဒ်လဲဉ်,ပှၤတနိၤနိၤဟဲနှာ်ခူသူဉ်, ပှၤတယူးတယိဉ်တဉ်ယွၤ, ဒိးဘိး
ကဒါကွၤပကစၢ်အဘျုးအဖ့ိဉ်ဆူတၢ်လုဉ်ကိလုဉ်ကပာ်အပူၤ, ဒိးသမၢ
တၢ်အခိဉ်ယွၤတ၀ၢ်ဃီ,ဒိးပကစၢ်ယေသုခရစ်းလိၤ။အဝဲသွဉ်နှဉ်တၢ်ပာ်
အိၤလၢဟ္ဘၤလၢသိလၢတၢ်စံဉ်ညီဉ်ဃုအံၤအဂ့ာ်လိၤ။
၅ ဒိးသုသွဉ်ညါဘဘျိတဉ်ဆဉ်ဒိး,တၢ်ခိဉ်ရးသွဉ်နိဉ်ထိဉ်ကွၤတဉ်ထ
သးလၢသုလၢကစၢ် အူဉ်ကွၤခိဉ်ကွၤ ပှၤကညီလၢ အဲၤကူပတူး, ဒိးလၢ
၆ အလိၢ်ခံနှဉ်မၤဟးဂိၤ ကွံာ်ပှၤလၢအတစူ့ၢ် တနာ်ဘဉ်တဖဉ်လိၤ။– ဒိး
ကလူးဘဖဉ်လၢအတဟီးဃာ်ဘဉ်လၢ [အလိၢ်]အဂ့ၢ်ခိဉ်ထံးဘဉ်,ဒိး
ထးထိဉ်ကွံာ်လၢအလိၢ်ဒဉ်ဝဲနှဉ်ဘဉ်ဟီးဃာ်အသးလၢတၢ်စၢ ဃာ်လိၤ
ထူလိၤယိာ်, လၢတၢ်ခံး အဖိ လာ်, လၢမ့ၢ်စံဉ်ညီဉ် အနုံၤ ဖးဒိဉ် အဂ့ၢ်
၇ လိၤ။–ဒ်စဒိဉ်,ဒိးဂခါ်ရၤ,ဒိးဝ့ၢ်အိဉ်လၢအဃၢၤတဖဉ်နှဉ် မၤကမဉ်မှဉ်
ကမဉ်ခ္ဍါ,ဒိးလဲၤပိာ်တၢ်ဖံးတၢ်ညဉ်အဂုၤအ၀ၤအခံ ဒ်နှဉ်အသိး, ဒိးတဉ်
စံဉ်ညီဉ်မ့ဉ်ဆူအဆူအယိာ်သတးဒိး, တၢ်ပာ်အိၤလၢအဒိအတဲာ်လိၤ။–
၈ ဒ်နှဉ်အသိး,ပှၤမံမ်ၢ်တၢ်တဖဉ်မၤတဉ်အၢစ့ၢ်ကိးတၢ်ဖံးတၢ်ညဉ်, ဒိးတ
ပးဟဲဘဉ်ပဒိဉ်ပမ့ၢ်အလိၢ် ဘဉ်,ဒိးရှဲ ခ့ဲ့ဉ်တၢ်လၢကဒိၤလိၤ။
၉ ဘဉ်ဆဉ်ဒိး ကလူး အခိဉ်စီၤမံၤ ကဆ့ၢ်လးတ၀ၢ် တဲးလိာ်ဃီ ယိာ်အ
သးဒိးမှဉ်ကိၤလံၢ်,ဒိးခဲ့အဂ့ၢ်လိာ်ဘ့ိလိာ်အသးလၢစီၤခိၤ ရ္ဍအခိဉ်အခိဉ်
အုဃီနှာ်ပာ်တၢ်ရှဉ်ခ့ဲ့ဉ်လၢအလိၤတဘူဉ်ထဉ်, မ့ၢ်အစံးဝဲ, မ်ပကစၢ်ရှုနှ

Judas / Epistle of Jude / Épître de Jude

၁၀ လိုးတက္ခ်ိ၊– မ့ေမ့ာ်ပုၤတဖဉ်အံၤတၢ် လၢအတသ့ဉ်ညါဘဉ် အဂ့ၢ်အ
ကျိုးနှဉ်ဒုဉ် ဒွဉ်ဝဲလိုၤ။မ့ေမ့ာ်တၢ်လၢအသ့ဉ် ညါဒဉ်တၢ်,ဒ်တၢ်ဖိတၢ်ဃၢ်
ဘသိး,မၤဟးဂီၤလိုၤအသးလၢတၢ်တဖဉ်နှဉ်အပူၤလိုၤ။

၁၁ မ့ၢ်အဘဉ်တၢ်ဖြဉ်လိုၤ။အဂ့ၢ်ဒ်အံၤ,မ့ၢ်အပိ‌ာ်စီးကၤယံဉ်အကျ,ဒိးဂုဉ်
နှ‌ာ်ဝဲဆူစီးထံးလဉ် အတၢ်ကမဉ် အပူၤလၢတၢ် အဘူးအလဲအဂ်ၢ်, ဒိး
၁၂ ဟးဂီၤဝဲလၢစီးကိ ရးအတၢ်တဲးလိ‌ာ်ဃိလိ‌ာ်အပူၤ လိုၤ။– ပှၤတဖဉ်နှဉ်
တပျ်ၤအိဉ်သကိးအိသကိးတၢ်ဘဉ်, ဒိးဘူဉ်အိဉ်လိုၤ ဒဉ်အသးဒိး, မ့ၢ်
တၢ်မဲဉ်သူဉ်မဲဉ်ဂီၤလၢသုဘူဉ်တၢ်အဲဉ်အပူၤ,တၢ်အၢဉ်တဖဉ်လၢထံ တ
အိဉ်ဘဉ်ဒိး,ကလံၤအူစံကွ‌ာ်အိၤ,သ့ဉ်တဖဉ်လၢအလိၤ ညှိုးဒိး, အသဉ်
၁၃ တအိဉ်ဘဉ်,သံခံဘ,ဂ်ၢ်လၢ အဘဉ်ထဲးကွ‌ာ်အသး,– ဖိဉ်လဲဉ်အထံစံဉ်
ဖိပုတဟ‌ှ‌ာ်တ‌ှ‌ာ်ပျ‌ာ်ဒိး, သဘ‌ှ‌ာ်ထိဉ်အသး လၢအတၢ်မဲ‌ာ်ဆ‌ှ‌ားဒဉ်ဝဲ, ဆဉ်တး
ဝ့ၤဖိၤတၢ်, လၢတၢ်တံးဃ‌ာ်တၢ်ခံးသူအဆ‌ှ‌ားအယိ‌ာ်လၢအဂ်ၢ်လိုၤ။

၁၄ ဒိးစီးဃ‌ှ‌ဉ်အိဉ်လၢစီးအးဒဉ်အလ‌ှ‌ာ်ခံ‌ှ‌ဉ်စီးတစီးတဂၤနှဉ် ကတိၤ
လၢဝံအကျ‌ှ‌ာ်လၢအဝဲသ့ ်တဖဉ်အဂ့ၢ်အကျ‌ှ‌ိုးဒိးစံးဝဲဒဉ်,ကွ‌ှ‌ၢ်ကွ‌ှ‌ၢ်,ကစ‌ှ‌ၢ်
၁၅ ဟဲလိၤဒိးအပှၤစီ‌ှ‌ံ‌ှ‌ံတကလးညါ,– ဒ်းသိးအကစ‌ှ‌ဉ် ညါဉ်ပှၤခဲလၢ‌ာ် ဒိးဒ်း
သိးအကတိးဘဉ်သ့ဉ်ညါပှၤလၢအတယူးဘယိ‌ာ်ဘဉ်ယ‌ှ‌ၤအိဉ်လၢအ
ကျ‌ှ‌ါလၢအတၢ်မၤခဲလၢ‌ာ် လၢအတဘဉ် ဃးဘ‌ှ‌ိုးဒိး တၢ်ယူးယိ‌ာ်ယ‌ှ‌ၤ,
လၢအမၤဝဲတအိဉ်ဘဉ် ဒိးတၢ်ယူးယိ‌ာ်ယ‌ှ‌ၤဘဉ်ဒိးတၢ်ကိတၢ်ခဲခဲလၢ‌ာ်
လဲ‌ှ‌ၤတၢ်ခဲးဘးဖိလၢအတယူးတယိ‌ာ်ဘဉ်ယ‌ှ‌ၤတဖဉ်ကတိၤဝဲလိုၤ။–

၁၆ ပှၤတဖဉ်နှ‌ှ‌ာ်လဲၤတၢ် ဒ်အတၢ်ကလုဉ် ကလိၤအသိး, ဒိးမ့ၢ်ပှၤကဒူးက
ဒ‌ှ‌ဉ်တၢ်,ပှၤခ‌ှ‌ဉ်နှတၢ်,ဒိးကွ‌ှ‌ၢ်ပ‌ှ‌ကြ‌ှ‌ၤပှၤအမဲ‌ာ်လၢတၢ် အဘ‌ှ‌ုးအဃိ, ဒိး,
အထးခိ‌ှ‌ဉ်ကတိၤကဖၢလၢတၢ်လိုၤ။

၁၇ ဘဉ်ဆဉ်ဒိးပှၤလၢတၢ်အဲဉ်အိၤသုဝဲသ့ဉ်ဒေ,သ့ဉ်နှ‌ှ‌ဉ်ထိဉ်ကွ‌ှ‌ၤတၢ်က
၁၈ တိၤလၢအဘဉ်စံးပ‌ာ်တၢ်လၢပ ကစ‌ှ‌ၢ်သ့ဉ်ရ‌ှ‌ုးဃ‌ှ‌ုံးအတၢ်မၢဖိ,– လၢအ
စံးဘဉ်သုလၢပှၤဒုဉ် ဒွဉ်တၢ်လၢအလဲၤ,ဒ်အတၢ်တယူးတယိ‌ာ်ဘဉ်ယ‌ှ‌ၤ
အတၢ်ကလုဉ်ကလိၤအသိးနှ‌ှ‌ဉ်ကအိ‌ှ‌ဉ် ကဆိးဝဲလၢအဆ‌ှ‌ၢ အကတိ‌ှ‌ၢ်က
တၢ်လိုၤ။

၁၉ ပှၤတဖဉ်အံၤ,မ့ၢ်ပှၤလၢအမၤလိၤမ‌ှ‌ုၢ်လိၤဖးတၢ် ,ပှၤဘဉ်ဃးဒိးနှ‌ှ‌ၢ်ခ
၂၀ ပှၤတအိဉ်ဘဉ်ဒိးသးဘဉ်။– ဘဉ်ဆဉ်ဒိးပှၤလၢတၢ်အဲဉ်အိၤသုဝဲသ့ဉ်
ဒေ, သ‌ှ‌ဉ်လိၤသုသးလၢသုတၢ်နှ‌ာ်စီ‌ှ‌ံ‌ှ‌ံအဖိ‌ှ‌ဉ်, ဒိးဘါ ထုကဖဉ် လၢသး
၂၁ စီ‌ှ‌ံ‌ှ‌ံအပူၤဒိး,–မ‌ှ‌ုၢ်လ‌ှ‌ၢ်ကစ‌ှ‌ၢ်ယ‌ှ‌ဉ်ရ‌ှ‌ုးဃ‌ှ‌ုံးအတၢ်သးကညီ၊ တ‌ှ‌ုၤလၢတၢ်
မ‌ှ‌ုအထ‌ှ‌ုအယိ‌ာ်ဒိး,တ‌ှ‌ၢ်သုသးလၢယ‌ှ‌ၤအတၢ်အဲဉ်တၢ်ကွ‌ှ‌ံအပူၤတက‌ှ‌ၢ်။

၂၂ မားတဒီးသိုးလိပ်အသားဘဉ်သတားဒီး, ပှၢတနိုၢ်နိုၢ်နှဉ် သးကညီၢ
၂၃ အီၢ,–ဒီးပှၢတနိုၢ်နိုၢ်နှဉ်သးဟ့အကူအသိုးလၢအသံဉ်သူဉ် ဖ

်ကျာ်လၢ
တၢ်ဒီးတၢ်ညဉ်ဒီး, ထုးကွံာ်အီၢ လၢမ့ဉ်ဒူပူၢ, ဒီးအုဉ်ကွၢ ခီဉ်ကွၢ အီၢ
လၢတၢ်ဘဉ်ဖျံၢသးဖုးတက့ၢ်။

၂၄ သုတလိၢ်ဃီၢ်ဘဉ်ဒီး,ပှၢကွၢ်သုသ့,ဒီးတဖဲဉ်သူတဖဲဉ်ဂီၢ်ဘဉ်,ဒီးပှၢ
၂၅ ပာ်သုလၢအလၢကဒီၢ အဖဲာ်ညါလၢတၢ်သူဉ်ဖှံသးညီသ့,– တၢ်ကူဉ်
သ့ယွၢ်တဂၢ်ဃီ, တၢ်အုဉ်ကွၢ်ခီဉ် ကွၢ် ပှၢ တဂၢ်နှဉ်မ်တၢ်လၢကဒီၢ,ဒီး
တၢ်သူးတၢ်သ့ဉ်,တၢ်ဂ့ၢ်ဆူဉ်ဃါဆူဉ်,ဒီးတၢ်ဒီတၢ်ကဒီၢ်အိဉ်လၢအလိၢ
ခဲကနံဉ်အံၢ,ဒီးကယဲၢ်အစိၢ်အဃာ်ခဲလၢ်ာ်တက့ၢ်လီၢ။ အၢမ့ဉ်။

။လင်္ဂလိန်ဖျိုတၢ်လၢပှၢတၢ်မၢဖိစီၢ်ယိၢ်ဟဉ်။

၁

၁ ယ့ဉ် ရှုးဃရုံးအတၢ်လိန်ဖျိုလၢယွၢ်ဟ့ဉ်လိၢ်အီၢ,ဒီးသိုးအကဒုးနဲ့ဉ်
အခ့ဉ်အပှၢ်လၢတၢ်လၢ အဘဉ်မၢအသးခ့ဏ်ခ့ဏ်လီၢ, ဒီးမၢလိၢ်ဝဲလၢအက
၂ လူးဒီးဒုးနဲ့ဉ်ဝဲလၢ အခ့ဉ်အပှၢ် စီၢ်ယိၢ်ဟဉ်,– လၢအအုဉ် အသးလၢယွၢ
အကလုၢ်အကထၢ, ဒီးယ့ဉ်ရှုးဃရုံးအတၢ်အုဉ်အသး, ဒီးဖဲဒဉ်အထံ့ဉ်
၃ တၢ်တဖဉ်နှဉ်လီၢ။ ။ပှၢ်လၢအဖး, ဒီးပှၢ်နၢ်ဟူဝံအကလုၢ်အကထၢ
အံၢ, ဒီးတိၢ်နှ,ၢ်ဖံးဃာ်တၢ်ကွဲးအသးတဖဉ်အိဉ်လၢအပူၢ်နှဉ် ဘဉ်ဆိဉ်
ဂ့ၢ်ဝဲလီၢ။မ့ၢ်အဂ့ၢ်ဒ်လဲဉ်, အမ့ၢ်အလၢ်ကဘဉ်ဘူးတ့ၢ်လီၢ။

၄ လၢစီၢ်ယိၢ်ဟဉ်အံၢ[ယစံး]တၢ်အိဉ်ဖှဉ်ခ့ဏ်ပူၢ်အိဉ်လၢအၢစံ့အပူၢ်နှဉ်,
တၢ်အဘျုးအဖှဉ်, ဒီးတၢ်ဃူ တၢ် ဖီးဟဲလၢ ပှၢ်လၢ အအိဉ်, ဒီးလၢအ
အိဉ်တ့ၢ်လံ, ဒီးလၢအကအိဉ်တဂၢ, ဒီးသးခ့ဏ်ဖျၢ်ဉ်အိဉ်လၢ အလိၢ်ပစ်ာ်
၅ အဖဲာ်ညါ,– ဒီးဟိဉ်ခိဉ်အစီၢ်ပၢအခိဉ်, ဒီးပှၢ်လၢ အအုဉ်အသးလၢအ
ကလုၢ်တိယ့ဉ်ရှုးဃရုံး,လၢအအိဉ်ဖျဉ်ဆိလၢတၢ်သံနှဉ်မ်အအိဉ်ဒီးသု
၆ တက့ၢ်။ပှၢ်လၢအအဲဉ်ပှၢ်ဒီးသ့ဒီကွံာ်ပတၢ်ဒဲးဘးလၢအသ့ဉ်,–ဒီးပာ်ပှၢ
လၢစီၢ်ပၢ, ဒီးပှၢ်လုၢ်တၢ်အဒိဉ်တဖဉ်လၢယွၢ်ဒီး အပၢ်အဖဲာ်ညါတဂၢ
နှဉ်မ်တၢ်လၢတၢ်ကဒီၢ, ဒီးတၢ်ဒီတၢ်ကဒီၢ်အိဉ်ဒီးအီၢ်အစီၢ်စီၢ် အဃာ်
ဃာ်တက့ၢ်။အၢမ့ဉ်။

Offenbarung / Revelation / l'Apocalypse, nommée parfois Révélations

၇ ကျွန်ကျွန်, ထဲလေးဝဲဒီးတော်အာဉ်, ဒီးပျားလေးအဆဲးအီး, ဒီးကယ်ရီ တော်
အမဲ်တဂေးလော်လော်ကထံဉ်ဘဉ်အီး, ဒီးကယ်ရီပျားကလုဉ်ကလုဉ်လေးဟိဉ်
၈ ခိဉ်ချားကဟိဉ်ဝဲလေးအဃိလီး,မ့ော်လံ,အေးမ့ဉ်။ ။ကစော်လေးအသ့တော်
လော်, လေးအအိဉ်ဝဲ, ဒီးလေးအအိဉ်တ့ော်လံ, ဒီးလေးအကအိဉ်တဂေးစံးဝဲ
ဒဉ်,ယမ့ော်က,ဒီးဒေ,(တော်အခိဉ်ထံး, ဒီးတော်အကတော်)လီး။

၉ ပျားလေးအဒိကံးဒိသကိးဒိးသုလေးတော်နုးတော်ဖြိဉ်အပူး,ဒီးလေးယ့ဉ်
ရ္ဓးဃရံးအဘိအမ့ော်အပူး, ဒီလေးအတော် ဝံသးရ္ဓးအပူး သုဒိပ့ော်ဝဲလ်ယေ
စီးယိုးဟဉ်အံးယအိဉ်လောကိးတဗ္ဗာဉ်ကိးဝဲ အမံးလေးပးမ့ုးလေးယ့ွားအ
ကလ့ော်အကထေါအဃိ, ဒီးလေးယ့ဉ်ရ္ဓးဃရံးအတော်အ့ဉ် အသးအဃိဒီး,-
၁၀ ယထံဉ်ဘဉ်တော်လေးညြေခိလေးကစော်အမ့ော်တနုံး, ဒီးယနော်ဟူ တော်သိဉ်ဖး
၁၁ ဖိဉ်လေးယချားဃံ၅ဉ်ကွေးအသိး,-ဒီးစံးဝဲ,ယဲ့ဉ်အံးယမ့ော်က,ဒီးဒေ,တော်အ
ခိဉ်ထံး,ဒီးတော်အကတော်လီး, တော်လေးနထံဉ်ဘဉ်, ကွေးလေးလံ်ပူး, ဒီး
ဟ့ဉ်ယ့ော်လေးတော်အိဉ်ဖြိဉ်ရ္ဓ ပူးအိဉ်လေးအ့ုးပ့ုးရ္ဓး, ဒီးစမ့ုရနော, ဒီးပ့ော်က
ပူး,ဒီးသ့ားအတံရေး, ဒီးစော်ဒ်, ဒီးပ်ံလ့ုးလဖ်,ဒီးလီးခ်ံးကံ်အပူးတက့ော်။
၁၂ ဒီးဒ်းသိးယကထံဉ်ဘဉ်တော်သိဉ်လေးအကတိးတော်ဒီးယးဒီး,ယဃဉ်
ကစိဃိးယသးလီး,ယဃဉ်ကဒါဃိးယသးဒီး, ယထံဉ်ဘဉ်မ့ဉ်အ့ုဒော
၁၃ ထ့ုရ္ဓ်ဗ္ဗာဉ်,– ဒီးပျားလိးဂ၅်လေးပျားကညြိဖကူသိးတော် တ့ုးလိးလေးအခိဉ်
ထံး, ဒီးကံ်တ့ုဉ်ယီ် တကိးထ့ုလော အသးနုါပ့ော်တ့ဂေးအိဉ်လေးမ့ဉ်အ့ု
၁၄ ဒေါအကျားလီး။– ဒီးအခိဉ်, ဒီးအခိဉ်သ့ုဝါ, ဒ်သိအဆ့ုဉ်အသိးဒီးဝါ၅်မ့ု
၁၅ ခိဉ်ဖိအသိး,ဒီးအမဲ်သဉ်တိဉ်, ဒ်မ့ဉ်အ့ုလဉ်အသိးနှ့ဉ်လီး။– ဒီးအခိဉ်
လဉ်လိးဂ၅်လောတိ်ဂိ၊ ခိလေးအဘဉ်ပ့ော် လေးမ့ဉ်အ့ုအသိး, ဒီးအကလ့ော်
၁၆ သိဉ်,မေးသး၅်ထံအါအါကလဲ်အသိဉ်သိးနှ့ဉ်လီး။–ဒီးဆဉ်ရ္ဓ်ဗ္ဗာဉ်အိဉ်
လေးအစုထ့ွပူး, ဒီးနုးလေးအကနုဉ်အိဉ်ခံခိလော်လော် အဘ့ဉ် ဝဲတ ဘ့ဉ်ဟဲ
ထိဉ်လေးအကိ၅်ပူး,ဒီးအမဲ်အနါမေးသး၅်မ့ော်ကပိ၊ထိဉ်ဒီးအစိအကမိ၊
အသိးနှ့ဉ်လီး။

၁၇ ဒီးတ့ုးယထံဉ်ဘဉ်အီ၊ဒီး,ယလိ၊ဃီ၊လေးအခိဉ်ထံး၅်တော်သံ်အသိး
နှ့ဉ်လီး။ဒီးပ၅်ဝဲအစုထ့ွလောယလိ၊ဒီးစံးယေ,ဗ္ဗ်ားတဂ၊,ယမ့ော်တော်အခိဉ်
၁၈ ထံး,ဒီးတော်အကတော်လီး။– ဒီးယမ့ော်ပျားလေးအမ့ုထိဉ်, ဒီးပျားလေးအသံ
တ့ော်,ဒီးကွေ်ကွေ်,ယမ့ုထိဉ်အစိ၊စိ၊အဃဉ်ဃဉ်,ဒီးယအိဉ်ဒီးတော်သံ,ဒီး
၁၉ ဗ္ဗ၊ပူးအ ခ်ိဉ် ဝံ၅်လီး။– မေးသး၅ ်နှ့ဉ်ဒီး တော်လောနထံဉ် ဘဉ် လံအီ၊တ
ဖဉ်,ဒီးတော်လေးအအိဉ်ဝဲတဖဉ်, ဒီးတော်လေးအကမေးအသးလောခံ တဖဉ်
၂၀ နှ့ဉ်ကွေးတက့ော်။– တော်ရ္ဓသ့ုဉ်ဘဉ်ဃးဒီးဆဉ်ရ္ဓ် ဗ္ဗာဉ်လောနထံဉ်ဘဉ်လော

ယခုထွဲအပူ၊ ဖိုးမှုဉ်အူဒါထူန္ဓိဗျာဉ်[မှော်ဒ်အံ၊]ဆဉ်န္ဓိဗျာဉ် နှဉ်မှော်တော်
အိုဉ်ဖြဉ်န္ဓိမူ၊အကလူးတဖဉ်, ဖိုးမှဉ်အူဒါန္ဓိဗျာဉ်နှဉ်မှော်တော် အိုဉ်ဖြဉ်န္ဓိ
ပူ၊လိ၊။

၂

၁ ကွဲးနှော်တော်အိုဉ်ဖြဉ်အကလူးအိုဉ်လာအခွဲးဖ့ားရူးအပူ၊,ပှ၊လာအဟီး
ဃာ်ဆဉ်န္ဓိဗျာဉ်လာအစုထွဲအပူ၊,ဖီးဟး၊လာမှဉ်အူဒါထူန္ဓိဗျာဉ်အကျါ
၂ တဂ၊နှဉ်ခံးတာ်ဒ်အံ၊,– ယသ့ဉ်ညါနုဖံးတာ်မ၊တာ်, ဖီးနုမ၊တာ်တူ၊
တာ်ဘှီးနုသး, ဖီးနုဝံသးရူ၊တာ်, ဖီးပှ၊အာပှ၊သိတဖဉ် နုအိုဉ်ဘဉ်လိ
ဖီးအီ၊ တကဲဘဉ်, ဖီးပှ၊လာအခံး လီ၊အသးလာပှ၊တာ်မာဖိ,ဖီးတမှ်
ဆဉ်တဖဉ်နှဉ်နု လ့ပစ်အီ၊ဖီး, နုထံဉ်နှ်လာအမှ်ပှ၊ ကတိ၊က ဘှီ၊က
၄ ဘျဉ်တာ်,–ဖီးနုအိုဉ်ဖီးနုတာ်ဝံသးရူ၊,ဖီးနုဘဉ်တာ်လာယမံ၊အဃိ,ဖီး
၅ တာ်တဘှီ၊ဘဉ်နုသးဘဉ်လိ၊။– ဘဉ်ဆဉ်ဖီ၊ယပတ်တာ်ကမဉ်လာနုလိ၊,
၆ အဂ့ာ်ဒ်အံ၊,နုလဲ၊သဖဉ်နုတာ်အဲဉ်အခ်ိုဉ်ထံ၊လိ၊။-- မ၊သးဒ်နှဉ်ဖီ၊ မ့ှ်နု
လိ၊တဲဉ်လာလဲဉ်လာလဲဉ်နှဉ်သ့ဉ်ခ်ိုဉ်ထိုဉ်ကှ၊,ဖီ၊ပါ်ယာ်လိ၊ ကှ၊နုသး,
ဖီ၊မ၊ကှ၊တာ်လာနုမ၊ထိုဉ် လာသိနှဉ်တကှ်။ မ့ှတမှ်ဘဉ်ဒ်နှဉ်ဖီ၊, ယ
ကဟဲဆူနုအိုဉ်ချ,ချ, ဖီ၊နုမ့ှ်တပါ်ယာ်လိ၊ကှ၊ဘဉ်နုသးဘဉ်ဖီ၊, ယက
၈ ကှ၊စိ်ဉ်ကွ်ဉ်နမ့ှဉ်အူ ဒါလာအလ်ိ်ပူ၊လိ၊။– ဘဉ်ဆဉ်ဖီ၊နုအိုဉ်ဖီ၊နုတာ်
အံ၊တမံ၊,လာနုသးဟ့ှ်ပှ၊နုံ၊ကလါ်ဒါအမ၊တာ်တဖဉ်လာယသး ဟ့ှ်ခ့ှ်
၇ ကီ၊လိ၊။ ။ပှ၊အိုဉ်ဖီ၊အနှ်နှဉ်မ်အနှ်ဟူတာ်လာ သ၊နှဉ်ခံ၊တာ်
အိုဉ်ဖြဉ်တဖဉ်တကှ်။ပှ၊လာအမ၊ဃာ်တာ်နှဉ်ယကဟ့ှ်အိုဉ်အီ၊လာ
သ့ဉ်မူအသဉ်အိုဉ်လာယ့ှ၊အပရဒ်ခ်ူ၊အသးကံ်ပူ၊လိ၊။

၁ ဖီ၊ကွဲးနှော်တော်အိုဉ်ဖြဉ်အကလူး အိုဉ်လာစမ့ှရနု၊ အပူ၊, ပှ၊ လာအ
မ့ှ်တာ်ခ်ိုဉ်သ်ီ၊,ဖီ၊တာ်အကတာ်,ပှ၊လာအသ်ံတ့ှ်,ဖီ၊မ့ှတိုဉ်တဂ၊နှဉ်ခံ၊
၉ တာ်အံ၊,–ယသ့ဉ်ညါလာနုဖံ၊တာ်မ၊တာ်,ဖီ၊နုတာ်နှ၊တာ်ဖြဉ်, ဖီ၊နုတာ်
ဖြဉ်တာ်ယာ် (ဘဉ်ဆဉ်ဖီ၊ နုထူ၊နုတီ၊,) ဖီ၊ပှ၊ဒှဉ်ဒ်ဉ်တာ်လာအခံ၊လိ၊
အသးလာပှ၊ယ့ှ၊ဒ၊ဖိ, ဖီ၊တမှ်ဘဉ်, မ့ှ်လာ မ့ှဉ်ကိ၊လ်ံ်ိ အတာ်အိုဉ်
၁၀ ဖြဉ် လိ၊။– တာ်နှ၊တာ် ဖြဉ်လာ အကဘဉ် နု၊နှဉ်သုတပ့ှ်၊ အီ၊နိုတမံ၊
တ့ှ၊။ကွ်ာ်ကွ်ာ် ဒ်ံ၊သိ၊သုကဘဉ်တာ် လ့ပစ်ဖီ၊, မ့ှဉ်ကိ၊လ်ံ်ိကဒါနှ်ဉ်သ
လာဃာ်ပူ၊တနိ၊နိ၊, ဖီ၊သုကဘဉ်တာ်နှ၊တာ်ဖြဉ်ဆံ်ဆဲဉ်နုံ၊လိ၊။ အိုဉ်ခ
ဆိ၊ခဲ့လာနုကလှ,ိ်ိ်ိ်

အိုင်ဖြိုင်တဖင်တကွ၎်။ ပျားလားအမေးဃဉ်တော်နှင့်တော်သံလားအပ္ပါး ထိုင်
ခံစုတစုတမေ အာဘဉ်အိုးဘဉ်။

၁၂ ဒိုးကျွေးနှုတ်တော်အိုင်ဖြိုင်အကလူးလေပ့ါကပူးအပူ, ပျားအိုင်ဒိုးအနုး
လားအကနှင်အိုင်ခံခိုလော်လားအားခွဉ်ဝဲတဘွဉ်တဂေနှင်ခံးတော်ဒ်အံ့,–
၁၃ ယသွဉ်သါနုဖံးတော်မေတော်,ဒိုးနုအိုင်နုဆိုးဖဲမှဉ်ကိုးလံ့်အလိ်ပစိ်ဝ်အိုင်
ဝဲအလိ်,ဒိုးနုဟံးဃာ်ယမံ့,ဒိုးလားပျားအကလှ,်တိစိ်ုးအဉ်တံပေးဘဉ်သံ
လားယဃိလ၊ မှဉ်ကိုးလံ့် အိုင်ဝဲ အလိ် လားသုကျှါ မှ,်နံ့ ဒဉ်လဲ,်နု
၁၄ တသမားဘဉ်ယတော်နာ်ဘဉ်လိ့။– ဘဉ်ဆဉ်ဒိုး ယပ်တော်ကမဉ်အဆံ
အစ္ပ့ားလားနုလိ့, အဂ့,်ဒ်အံ့,နုအိုင်ဒိုးပ္ပ့ား လားအဟံးဃာ်စိ့ားဘံးလဉ်အ
တော်သိုင်တော်သိ လားအသိုင်ကွ,ားသိကွ,ားစိ့ား ဘားလး, ဒ်ုးသိ့ားအကပ်တော်
လိ,်ဃံ့ားအလိ,်လားပ္ပ,ားအံ့ဉ်စရှုလးဖိအမဲ်ဉ်ညါ,ဒ်ုးသိ့ားပ္ပ,ားကအိုင်တော်လား
၁၅ ပ္ပ,ားလှ,်တော်ဂိ့ား,ဒ်ုးမ,ားကမဉ်မှဉ်ကမဉ်ခ္ပါလိ့။– ဒ်နှဉ်သိ့ား,ပ္ပ,ားလားအဟံ
ဃာ်စိ့ားနံ့ ကလါအတော်သိုင်တော် သိလားယသ့ားဟွ,ားအိ့ားနှင် အိုင် ဝဲစွ,ားကိ
၁၆ လားနပ္ပ,ားလိ့။– ဝ်ိ,်ယာ်လိ့ားကွ,ား နသ့ားတကွ,်။ မ,ွတမ,ွ်ဘဉ်ဒ်နှဉ်ဒိ့, ယ
၁၇ ကဟဲ့ဆူနအိုင်ခ္ပ,ခ္ပ,,ဒိ့ားယကဒ့ားအိ့ားလားယထ့ားခ်ိုင်အနုးလိ့။ ။ပ္ပ,ား
အိုင်ဒိ့ားအနှ,်နှ,ုင်မ်အနှ,်ဟူတော်လားသ့ားနှ,ုင်ခ်ုးတော်အိုင်ဖြိုင်တဖင်တကွ,်။
ပ္ပ,ားလားအမ,ားဃဉ်တော်နှ,ုင် ယကဟွ,ုင်အိ,ုင်အိ့ား လားမဉ်နေ,ားလား အအိ,ုင်ခ္ပ
သ္ပ,ုင်, ဒ်ုးယကဟွ,ုင်အိ့ားလားလော်,ုင်ဝါတဖ္ပ,ုင်, ဒ်ုးအမ်ုးသိကွ,ားအသ့ားလား
လော်,ုင်အလိ,ားလားပ္ပ,ားတသ,ွ,ုင်ညါဘဉ်နိုတဂေ,ားဘဉ်, သ,ွ,ုင်ညါထဲ့ပ္ပ,ားလားအ
ဒ်ုးနှ,ုင်အိ,ားတဂေ,ားဇ,ုင်ားလိ့။

၁၈ ဒ်ုးကျွေးနှုတ်တော်အိုင်ဖြိုင်အကလူးအိုင်လားသ္ပ,ားအတံ့ရှ,ားနှ,ုင်, ပ္ပ,ားအိုင်ဒ်ုး
အမဲ်သ,ုင်တိ,ုင်,ဒ်ပ,ုင်အ္ပ,ုလ,ုင်,ဒ်ုးအခ,ုင်,ဒ်တိ,ုင်ဂိ,ားစ်ုးအသ့ားနှ,ုင်ယ,ားအဖိ,ုခ္ပါ
၁၉ တဂေ,ားခ်ုးတော်ဒ်အံ့,–ယသ,ွ,ုင်ညါနုဖံ့ားတော်ဗေ,ားတော်, ဒ်ုးနုတော်အဲ့ုင်တော်ကွ,်,
ဒ်ုးနုမ,ားတော်အခ,ွ,ုင်အပ္ပ,ားအတော်,နုတော်ခ္ပ,ုင်တော်နှ,ုင်,ဒ်ုးနုဝ,ုင်ားခ္ပ,ားတော်,ဒ်ုးနုမ,ား
၂၀ တော် လားခ,ုင်ကတော်,ုင်အါနှ,ုင်လားသိတကွ,ုင်လိ့။– ဘဉ်ဆဉ်ဒ်ုးယပ်တော်က
မဉ်အဆံ့ားအစ္ပ,ားလားနုလိ့,အဂ့,်ဒ်အံ့, နဒ့ားအိုင်ပ္ပ,ားပိ,ုင်မှဉ်နိ,ုင်အံ့ားခ,ွ,ုင်
လားလားအစ်ုးလိ,ားအသ့ားလားဝ,ုပိ,ုင်မှဉ်တဂေ,ား,ဒ်ုးသိ,ုင်ကွ,ားသိကွ,ားတော်,ဒ်ုးလိ
နှ,ုင်ယခ,ွ,ုယပ္ပ,ား, ဒ်ုးသိ့ားအကမ,ား ကမဉ်မှဉ်ကမဉ်ခ္ပါ, ဒ်ုးအိုင်တော် လားပ္ပ,ား
၂၁ လှ,ုင်အိ,ားလားတော်,ုင်ဂိ,ားလိ့။– ဒ်ုးဒ,ုင်ယာ်လိ,ားကွ,ားအသ့ားအဆားအကတော်,ုင် ယ
၂၂ ဟွ,ုင်အိ,ား,ဒ်ုးတဝ,ုင်ယာ်လိ,ားကွ,ားဘဉ်အသ့ားဘဉ်။–ကွ,ုင်ကွ,ုင်,ယကကွ,ုင်ဝ်တော်
အိ,ားလားအလိ,ုင်မ်ုအပ္ပ,ား, ဒ်ုးပ္ပ,ားလားအမ,ားကမဉ်မါဒ်ုးအိ,ားတဖင်ခ္ပ,ုင်မ,ုင်တ
သ,ွ,ုခ်ုင်ထိ,ုင်ကွ,ားဘဉ်အတော်,ုင်မ,ားဆဉ်ဒ်ုး, ယကကွ,ုင်ဝ်တော်,ုင်အိ,ားဆူတော်,ုင် နုးတော်

၂၃ ဖြိုဝ်ဖးဖြိုဝ်အပူၤလိၤ။– ဖိုးယကမၤသံအဖိအလံၤ တဖဝ်လၢတာ်သံ, ဖိုး
တာ်အိုဝ်ဖြိုဝ် ခဲလၢဝ်ကသ့ဝ်ညါဝဲ, လၢယမ့ာ်ပှၤ လၢအသ့ဝ်ညါ ပှၤအ
သ့ဝ်အသးတဂၤ, ဖိုးဒ်သုမၤတာ်အသိးနှဝ် ယကဟ့ဝ်သုစုဝ်စုဝ် ကိုးအ
၂၄ ဂၤဒဲးလိၤ။– ဘဝ်ဆဝ်ဖိုးယစံးသ, ဖိုးပှၤအဂၤအိုဝ်လၢသူၤအဝံရၤလၢ
အတဟီးနှာ်ဘဝ်တာ်သိဝ်တာ်သိနှဝ်, ဖိုးတသ့ဝ်ညါဘဝ်မ့ဝ်ကိၤ လံာ်အ
တာ်ယိဝ်တဖဝ်နှဝ်(ဒ်အဝဲသ့ဝ်စံးတာ်အသိး,)တာ်ဝံတာ်စိဝ်အဂၤတဖဝ်
၂၅ နှဝ်ယတပဝ်ဘဝ် လၢသုလိၤဘဝ်။– ဘဝ်ဆဝ်ဖိုးတာ် လၢသုနှာ် ဘဝ်နှဝ်
၂၆ ဟီးဃဝ်တူၤယဟဲတူၤတက့ာ်။ ။ပှၤလၢအမၤဃဝ်တာ်,ဖိုးဟီးဃဝ်
ယတာ်မၤတူၤအကတာ်နှဝ်ယကဟ့ဝ်လိၤအိၤလၢအမိအကခိၤလၢပှၤ
၂၇ ကလုဝ် အဂၤအဖိခိဝ်,– (ဖိုးကကွာ်ဝဲဖိုးအနိုဝ်တိုာ်ထး, ဖိုးကမၤသဘ့ီး
အိၤဒ် ပှၤမၤသဘ့ီးသပၢၢအသိး,) ဒ်ယဖိုးနှာ်တာ် လၢယပၢ် အသိးနှဝ်
၂၈ လိၤ။– ဖိုးယကဟ့ဝ်လိၤအိၤလၢဆဝ်တူာ်ဗိၤလိၤ။–ပှၤအိုဝ်ဖိုးအနှာ်နှဝ်မ
အနှာ်ဟူတာ်လၢသးနှဝ်စံးတာ်အိုဝ်ဖြိုဝ်တဖဝ်တက့ာ်။

၃

၁ ဖိုးကွဲးနှာ်တာ်အိုဝ်ဖြိုဝ်အကလူးအိုဝ်လၢစာ်ဒံအပူၤနှဝ်,ပှၤအိုဝ်ဖိုးယွၤ
အသးရှိုဗျာဝ်,ဖိုးဆဝ်ရှိုဗျာဝ် တဂၤနှဝ်စံးတာ်ဒ်အံၤ, ယသ့ဝ်ညါ နဖ်း
၂ တာ်မၤတာ်,ဖိုးနမ်ၤအိုဝ် လၢနမ့ူ, ဖိုးနသံတ့ာ်လိၤ။– ဆိုးသိတက့ာ်, တာ်
လၢအအိုဝ်လိၤတဲာ်လၢ အကသံတ့ာ်တဖဝ်နှဝ်ဒုးဆူဝ်ထိဝ်အ့ာ် အဘါ
တက့ာ်။"မ့ာ်အ့ာ်ဒ်လဲဝ်, ယတထံဝ်ဘဝ်လၢနဖ်းတာ်မၤတာ် လၢထိဝ်ပ့ဲၤ
၃ ထိဝ်လၢယွၤအမဲာ်ညါဘဝ်။–မၤသးဒ်နှဝ်ဖိုးနဖိုးနှာ်,တာ်, ဖိုးနနှာ်ဟူတာ်ဒ
လဲဝ်ဒ်လဲဝ်နှဝ်သ့ဝ်ခိုဝ်ထိဝ်ကွၤ,ဖိုးတိုာ်နှာ်တာ်, ဖိုးဗိုာ်ယာ်လိၤကွၤ နသးတက့ာ်။ နမ့ာ်တဆိုးသိဘဝ်ဖိုး,ယကဟဲဆူနအိုဝ်,ဒ်တာ်ဟူဝ်တာ်ဘျဝ်အ
သိး,ဖိုးယကဟဲဆူနအိုဝ်ခဲလဲဝ်ခဲလဲဝ်နှဝ်နတသ့ဝ်ညါဘဝ်။
၄ ဘဝ်ဆဝ်ဖိုးနအိုဝ်ဖိုးပှၤအမ်ၤ လၢစာ်ဒံအပူၤ ဓှၤကိုဝ် လၢအတမၤ
ဘဝ်အၢဘဝ်အကူအသိးနှဝ်, ဖိုးကဟးဝဲဖိုးယၤလၢအကူအသိးဝါလိၤ,
၅ အ့ာ်ဒ်အံၤ,မ့ာ်အ့ၤအဘဝ်လိၤ။ ။ပှၤလၢအမၤဃဝ်တာ်နှဝ်ကကူက
သိးဝဲဖိုးတၢ်ဝါ,ဖိုးယတတြှၢ်ဝ်ကွံာ်ဘဝ် အမ်ၤလၢလံာ်မ့ူအပူၤဘဝ်,ဖိုး
ယကအၢဝ်လိၤအိလိၤအမ်ၤ လၢယပၢ်အမဲာ်ညါ, ဖိုးအကသ့ၤ တဖဝ်အ
၆ မဲာ်ညါလိၤ။– ပှၤအိုဝ်ဖိုးအနှာ်နှဝ်မ်အနှာ်ဟူတာ်လၢသးနှဝ်စံးတာ်အိုဝ်
ဖြိုဝ်တဖဝ်တက့ာ်။
၇ ဖိုးကွဲးနှာ်တာ်အိုဝ်ဖြိုဝ်အကလူးအိုဝ်လၢဖ်လဒ့ၤလ်ဒ်အပူၤနှဝ်,တာ်ခ
တာ်ဆုံ,တာ်မ့ာ်တာ်တိ,ပှၤအိုဝ်ဖိုးစ်ၤဒၤဝ်ၤအနိုဝ်ဝ်ဝ်,ဖိုးအိုးတိုဝ်တာ်, ဖိုး

ပျားတကားတော်ဃင်းတဉ်နိုတဂၤဘဉ်, ဖိုးကးတော်ဃင်းတၢ်, ဖိုးပျား တအိုး
၈ ထိုဉ်ဘဉ် နိုတဂၤဘဉ်နှဉ်တဂၤ စံးတၢ်ဒ်အံၤ,– နဖံးတၢ်မၤတၢ် ယသ့ဉ်
ညါလိၤ"ကွၢ်ကွၢ်,ယပၢ်တြၤအိုဉ်အိုးထိုဉ်အသးလၢပျားကးတော်ဃင်းအိၤ
တသ့ဘဉ်နိုတဂၤဘဉ်လၢနမဲ့ဉ်ညါလိၤ"အဂ့ၢ်ဒ်အံၤ,နအိုဉ်ဖိုးနဂ့ၢ်နဘါ
လၢအဆံးအစ့ၢ, ဖိုးနတိၢ်နှ့ၢ်ယကလ့ၢ်ယကထါ,ဖိုးနတသမၢဘဉ်ယမံၤ
၉ ဘဉ်"– ကွၢ်ကွၢ်, ယဟ့ဉ်လိၤ[လၢနစုပူၤ]ပျားဘဉ်ဃးဖိုး မ့ဉ်ကိၤလံၢ်အ
တၢ်အိုဉ်ဖြဉ်တနိၤနိၤလၢ အစံးလိၤ အသးလၢပျားယူဒၤဖိ, ဖိုးတမ့ၢ်ဘဉ်,
မ့ၢ်ပျားလၢအကတိၤကဘျီးကဘျဉ်တၢ်လိၤ" ကွၢ်ကွၢ်,ယကမၢအဟဲဆူနဉ
အိုဉ်ဒ်းသိးအကဘူဉ်ထိုဉ်ဘါထိုဉ်တၢ်လၢနခိုဉ်ထံး,ဖိုးကသ့ဉ် ညါဘဉ်
၁၀ ဝဲလၢယအဲဉ်နၤလိၤ"–အဂ့ၢ်ဒ်အံၤ,မ့ၢ်နတိၢ်နှ့ၢ်ယကလ့ၢ်ယကထါဘဉ်
ဃးဖိုးယတၢ်ဝံသးစူၤဖိုး, ယကွၢ်လိၤနၤလၢတၢ် လ့ပစ်အနှ့ဉ်ရုံဉ် အပူၤ
၁၁ လၢအဟဲလ့ပစ်ပျားအိုဉ်သကုၤဆးဒးလၢဟိုဉ်ခိုဉ်ချၢနှ့ဉ်လိၤ"– ကွၢ်ကွၢ်,
ယဟဲချ့ချ့လိၤ"ဒ်းသိးပျားသုတဟီးနှ့ၢ်ဘဉ်နခိုဉ်သလ့ၤဘဂ့ၤဖိုး,ဟီးဃင်
၁၂ တၢ်အိုဉ်ဖိုးနၤတကွ့ၢ်" "ပျားလၢအမၤဃဉ်တၢ်နှ့ဉ်ယကမၢအိၤ လၢ
ဟိုဉ်ထူဉ်လၢယကစ့ၢ်အတၢ်လ့ၢ်ဟိုဉ်အပူၤ,ဖိုးတဟးထိုဉ်လၢၤဘဉ်ဆူ
ခိုဘဉ်" ဖိုးယကကွဲးယကစ့ၢ်အမံၤ, ဖိုးယကစ့ၢ် အဂ့ၢ်ယ ရ့ူး ရ့ဉ်လ့ဉ်အ
သိလၢအဟဲလိၤလၢနှ့ခိုဉ်လၢယကစ့ၢ်အအိုဉ်အမံၤ,ဖိုးယမံၤသိလၢအ
၁၄ လိၤနှ့ဉ်လိၤ"– ပျားအိုဉ်ဖိုးအနၢ်နှ့ဉ် မ်အနၢ်ဟူတၢ်လၢသးနှ့ဉ် စံးတၢ်အိုဉ်
ဖြဉ်တဖဉ်တကွ့ၢ်"

၁၅ ဖိုးကွဲးနှ့ၢ်တၢ်အိုဉ်ဖြဉ်အကလူးအိုဉ်လၢလိၤဒ်ၤကံ့အပူၤနှ့ဉ်,တၢ်အၤ
မ့ဉ်,ပျားအကလ့ၢ်တိ, ပျားအှဉ်အသးလၢအတိအလိၤ, ယွၤတ့ဃိၤတၢ်အ
၁၆ ခိုဉ်တဂၤနှ့ဉ်စံးတၢ်ဒ်အံၤ,–ယသ့ဉ်ညါနဖံးတၢ်မၤတၢ်လၢခ့ဉ်ဒ်ၢ်တခ့ဉ်,
ကိၢ်ဒ်ၢ်တကိၢ်ဘဉ်လိၤ"နခ့ဉ်မ့ၢ်ဂ့ၤ,နကိၢ်မ့ၢ်ဂ့ၤ,ယသးအိုဉ်လၢနမ့ၢ်တ
၁၇ မံၤမံၤလိၤ"–မၤသးဒ်နှ့ဉ်ဖိုး နတခ့ဉ်ဘဉ်,နတကိၢ်ဘဉ်, မ့ၢ်နလၢၤဖိုး,ယ
ကဘြီးထိုဉ်ကွံဉ်နၤလၢယကိၢ်ပူၤလိၤ"– အဂ့ၢ်ဒ်အံၤ, နစံးလိၤနသး,ယ
မ့ၢ်ပျားအထူးအတိၤ, ဖိုးယစုလ်ၢ်ယခ်ိုဉ် ခိုဉ်အါထိုဉ်ဝံ, ဖိုးယနှ၊် ဘဉ်ဒ်း
တၢ်တမံၤမံၤ အလ်ၢ်တအိုဉ်ဘဉ်နှ့ဉ်လိၤ, ဖိုးနတသ့ဉ်ညါဘဉ်လၢနဘဉ်
တၢ်နၤတၢ်ဖြဉ်, ဖိုးတၢ်သးကညါနၤအလ်ၢ်အိုဉ်, ဖိုးနဘဉ်တၢ်ဖြဉ်တၢ်
၁၈ ယဉ်,ဖိုးနမဲ့ဉ်ဘျိုဉ်,ဖိုးနအိုဉ်ဘ့ဉ်ဆ့ဘဉ်လိၤ"–ယဒုးကူဉ်ဘဉ်နၤလၢနှ
ကပ္ပၤထူလၢအဘဉ်ပ့ၢ်စ်ဝဲလၢမ့ဉ် အှူလၢယၤ, ဒ်းသိးနှ ကထူးထိုဉ်တိၤ
ထိုဉ်, ဖိုးဒ်ၤသိးနှကကူဘၢ်သိးတၢ်, ဖိုးအိုဉ်ဘ့ဉ်ဆ့အတၢ်မဲ့ဉ်ဆ့ၤသုတ
အိုဉ်တဂ့ၤဖိုး, ပ္ပၤနှကူနှသိးတၢ် ဝါလၢယၤတကွ့ၢ်" ဖိုးဒ်ၤသိး နှကထံဉ်

၁၉ ဘုရားကျေးတော်ဖြိုး, ဖြူနမဲခပ်ဖြိုးတသိန်မခပ်ဆုတောကျော်။–ဖခင်ပုံးလေ ယမခဲ့
အိုးတဖခ်ိန့်ယသိုင်ကျေးသိကျေးအိုး, ဖြိုးယသိုင် ဆိုင်မားလိပ်အိုး လေ။
၂၀ မားသားပ်နှုတ်ဖြိုးဝါးလိပ်ဖြိုးဖိုက်ယော်လေးကျေးနုသားတကျော်။– ကျော်ကျော်, ယဆော
ထားခ်ိန်လောတြေးအခ်ိန်ထံး, ဖြိုးဖိတကျိုပ်တော်လေ။ ပုံးမှော်နော်ဟူယကလှော်ယ
ကထေ, ဖြိုးအိုး ဝိုင်တြေးတဂေ ဂေးဖြိုး, ယကလဲးနှုပ် လောအခ်ိန်, ဖြိုးယ
၂၁ ကခ်ိန်ဆုပ်တော်ဖြိုး အိုးလောဟော်အခ်ိန်, ဖြိုးကခ်ိန်ဆုပ်ဝဲဖြိုးယားလေ။– ပုံး
လောအမားဆပ်တော်နှုပ် ယကရုးဆုပ်နိုးအိုးဖြိုး ယားလောယလော်ပစ်ပ်အဖြ
ခ်ိန်,ပ်ယမားဆပ်တော်ဖြိုး, ယဆုပ်နိုးယဲဖြိုးယပော်လောအလော်ပစ်ပ်အဖြခ်ိန်
၂၂ အသိုးနှုပ်လေ။– ပုံးအိုင်ဖြိုးအနော်နှုပ်မ်အနော်ဟူတော်လော သားစံးတော်အိုင်
ဖြိုင်တဖခ်ိုတကျော်။

၄

၁ တော်တဖခ်ိုနှုပ်အလော်ခံဖြိုး,ယကျော်တော်,ဖြိုးကျော်ကျော်,တြေးအိုင်အိုးထိုင်အ
သားလောမှုခ်ိုင်, ဖြိုးတော်သိုင်အခ်ိုင်ထံးလောယနော်ဟူကတိုးတော်ဖြိုးယား, မား
သားပ်ကျွေးအသိုးနှုပ်ဖြိုးစံးဝဲဖခ်ိုင်,ဟဲကျေးထိုင်ဖဲအံ့ဝ, ဖြိုးယကရုးခဲ့ခ်ိုနုလော
၂ တော်လောအဘုခ်ိုမား အသားလောတော်နှုပ် တဖခ်ိုအလော်ခံလေ။– ဖြိုးယအိုင်
လောသားနှုပ်အပူးတကော်ခါလေ။ ဖြိုးကျော်ကျော်,လော်ပစ်ပ်အိုင်ပပ်လေးအသား
၃ လောမှုခ်ိုင်, ဖြိုးဘော်ဆုပ်နိုးဝဲလောအဖြခ်ိုင်လေ။– ဖြိုးတော်လောအဆုပ်နိုးဝဲ
လောပကျော်လေးဂပ်လောတော်မျော်နုကးသွဲ, ဖြိုးမဟုတ်ယော်ဂိုးအသိုး, ဖြိုးတော်
ကျွေးအိုင်ဝးတရုံးလော်ပစ်ပ်နှုပ်ပကျော်လေးဂပ်လောတော်မျော်ဖွားလေ။
၄ ဖြိုးလော်ပစ်ပ်ခံဆံ့လွှော်ဖျာပ်အိုင်တရုံးလော်ပစ်ပ်နှုပ်, ဖြိုးပုံးသူပ်ကုသားပုံ
ကူသိုးဝဲဖြိုးတော်ဝေ, ကုပ်ခ်ိုင်သလုးထူခံဆံ့လွှော်ဂေ ဆုပ်နိုးဝဲလောလော်ပစ်ပ်
တဖခ်ိုအဖြခ်ိုင်လေ။
၅ ဖြိုးလိုဝ်အခ်ိုး, ဖြိုးလိသိုင်, ဖြိုးတော်အကလှော်သိုင်တဖခ် ဟားထိုင် လော
လော်ပစ်ပ်အပူး နှုပ်ဖြိုးမှုပ်အူဒါနှ် ဖျာပ်လောအမှော်ယွေးအသားနှ် ဖျာပ် ကဲ
၆ ကဖိုးလောလော်ပစ်ပ် အမဲပ်ညှိလေ။– ဖြိုးဝိုပ်လဲပ်ယွေးခပ်စိုး လေးဂပ် လော
လော်ဖျိုကလေးအိုင်ဝဲလောလော်ပစ်ပ်အမဲပ်ညှိလေ။ ဖြိုးတော်အသား လွှော်ရှု
လောပ်ဲဝဲဖြိုးအမဲပ်သပ်လောအမဲပ်ညှိ,ဖြိုးအချားဃံနှုပ်အိုင်ဝဲလောလော်ပစ်ပ်
၇ အပူး, ဖြိုးအိုင်ဝးတရုံးလော်ပစ်ပ်လေ။– ဖြိုးတော်အသားအခ်ိုင်ထံးတရုနှုပ်
လေးဂပ်လောခ့ယူ, ဖြိုးတော်အသားပ်ဲထိုင်ခံရုတရုနှုပ်လေးဂပ်လောဂိုးဖံးဖြ,
ဖြိုးတော်အသားပ်ဲထိုင်သားရုတရုနှုပ်အမဲပ်လေးဂပ်လောပ်ဲကညှ,ဖြိုးတော်အ
၈ သားပ်ဲထိုင်လွှော်ရှုတရုနှုပ်လေးဂပ်လောလံ့ပ်ဖးခ်ိုင်လော အယူးဝဲလေ။– ဖြိုး

တာ်အသးလွှ်ါဒုနှ့် အိ၏ဒီးအခ်ီး ဆုးဝး တရုံးအိ၊,တဒုအခ်ီ ဆ့ဃုခ်ိ, တဒုအခ်ီးဆ့ဃုခ်ိ, ဒီးလၢပ့ၢ်ဝဒီးအမ်ိ၏သ၏လၢအပူၢလိ၊။

၉ ဒီးလၢမ့ၢ်ဆါမ့ၢ်ဂ့ၢ,လၢမ့ၢ်နုၢမ့ၢ်ဂ့ၢ,တဆိတ့ၢ်ဘ၏,ဒီးစံးဝ,ယ့ၢလၢ အသ့တာ်လၢ၏လၢအအိ၏တ့ၢ်လံ,ဒီးလၢအအိ၏ဝ,ဒီးလၢအက အိ၏တ ဂၢနှ့်စိဆ့ံဝ,စိဆ့ံဝ,စိဆ့ံဝနှ့်လိ၊။

၁၀ ဒီးတုၢတာ်အသးလွှ်ါဒုဟ့ဉ်တာ်လၢကဗိၢ,ဒီးတာ်ယူးယိ၏,ဒီးတာ်စံး ထိ၏ပတြၢၢ်လၢတာ်လၢအဆ့ဉ်နိ၊ လၢလိ$^{\text{ု}}$ပစ်ိ$^{\text{ု}}$ အဖိခ်ိ$^{\text{ု}}$ လၢအမ့ဝ အ

၁၁ စိ၊စိ၊အဃ$^{\text{ု}}$ဃ$^{\text{ု}}$ဒီး,–ပ့ၢသ့ဉ်ကဲ့သးပ့ၢ်ခ်ံဆ်ံလွှ်ါဂ၊တီ၊လိ၊ကခ်ီ ကျ$^{\text{ု}}$ လၢတာ်လၢအဆ့ဉ်နိ၊ လၢအလိ$^{\text{ု}}$ ပစ်ိ$^{\text{ု}}$အဖိခ်ိ$^{\text{ု}}$အမ်ိ$^{\text{ု}}$ညါ, ဒီးဘ့ဉ်ထိ$^{\text{ု}}$ ဘါထိ$^{\text{ု}}$တာ်လၢအမ့ဝ်အစိ၊စိ၊အဃ$^{\text{ု}}$ဃ$^{\text{ု}}$, ဒီးကွ$^{\text{ု}}$ပ်လိ၊အခ်ိ$^{\text{ု}}$ သလုး

၁၂ လၢလိ$^{\text{ု}}$ပစ်ိ$^{\text{ု}}$အမ်ိ$^{\text{ု}}$ညါဒီးစံးဝ၁ဒ$^{\text{ု}}$,–ကစ$^{\text{ု}}$ဇ,နဝ့ၢဒီးနှ$^{\text{ု}}$ၢ်တာ်လၢကဗိၢ, ဒီးတာ် ယူးယိ$^{\text{ု}}$, ဒီးတာ်စိတာ်ကခ်ိ၊လိ၊။ အ$^{\text{ု}}$ၢ်ဒ$^{\text{ု}}$အ်ိ၊, နတ့ လိ၊တာ်ခ$^{\text{ု}}$ လၢ$^{\text{ု}}$,ဒီးမ့ၢ်နသးအိ$^{\text{ု}}$ဒီး,ကဲထိ$^{\text{ု}}$ဝ,ဒီးဘ$^{\text{ု}}$တာ်တ့လိ၊အသးလိ၊။

၅

၀ ဒီးယထံ$^{\text{ု}}$ဘ$^{\text{ု}}$လ$^{\text{ု}}$ကွ$^{\text{ု}}$းအသးလၢအပူၢ,ဒီးလၢအ$^{\text{ု}}$ၢ်ခ်ီ$^{\text{ု}}$လၢ$^{\text{ု}}$,ဒီးစ$^{\text{ု}}$ ဃ$^{\text{ု}}$ဒီးတာ်စ$^{\text{ု}}$ပနှ$^{\text{ု}}$ဃ$^{\text{ု}}$န$^{\text{ု}}$ဖ$^{\text{ု}}$ၢ$^{\text{ု}}$အိ$^{\text{ု}}$လၢပ့ၢ$^{\text{ု}}$ဆ့ဉ်နိ၊ဝ$^{\text{ု}}$လၢလိ$^{\text{ု}}$ပစ်ိ$^{\text{ု}}$အဖိခ်ိ$^{\text{ု}}$

၂ အစုတ$^{\text{ု}}$ပူၢ်လိ၊။– ဒီးယထံ$^{\text{ု}}$ဘ$^{\text{ု}}$ ကလူးအိ$^{\text{ု}}$ဒီးအ$^{\text{ု}}$ၢ် ဆ$^{\text{ု}}$ဉ်အ$^{\text{ု}}$ဘ$^{\text{ု}}$ါ ဆ$^{\text{ု}}$ဉ် တဂ၊လၢအကိ$^{\text{ု}}$းထိ$^{\text{ု}}$ လၢအကလ$^{\text{ု}}$ၢ်ဖ$^{\text{ု}}$ဒီ$^{\text{ု}}$,ဒီ$^{\text{ု}}$ စံ$^{\text{ု}}$ဝ, မ့ၢ်မတ$^{\text{ု}}$ၢ်လၢ အ$^{\text{ု}}$ၢ, အိ$^{\text{ု}}$ထိ$^{\text{ု}}$လ$^{\text{ု}}$ၢ်,ဒီ$^{\text{ု}}$မ$^{\text{ု}}$ၢ$^{\text{ု}}$သ့ဉ်ဖ$^{\text{ု}}$ဒီ$^{\text{ု}}$အ$^{\text{ု}}$ခ$^{\text{ု}}$ပနှ$^{\text{ု}}$ဃ$^{\text{ု}}$ဘ$^{\text{ု}}$တ$^{\text{ု}}$ဂ$^{\text{ု}}$ၢ$^{\text{ု}}$လ$^{\text{ု}}$ခ$^{\text{ု}}$။

၃ ဒီ$^{\text{ု}}$ပ့ၢ$^{\text{ု}}$အိ$^{\text{ု}}$လ$^{\text{ု}}$ၢ$^{\text{ု}}$မ့ၢ$^{\text{ု}}$ခ$^{\text{ု}}$ဉ်မ့ၢ်ဂ့ၢ, လ$^{\text{ု}}$ၢ$^{\text{ု}}$ထိ$^{\text{ု}}$ခ$^{\text{ု}}$ဉ်ချ$^{\text{ု}}$ၢ$^{\text{ု}}$မ့ၢ်ဂ့ၢ, လ$^{\text{ု}}$ၢ$^{\text{ု}}$ထိ$^{\text{ု}}$ခ$^{\text{ု}}$ဉ် လ$^{\text{ု}}$ ၄ မ့ၢ်ဂ့ၢ, အိ$^{\text{ု}}$ထိ$^{\text{ု}}$ လ$^{\text{ု}}$, ဒီ$^{\text{ု}}$ကွ$^{\text{ု}}$ၢ်အိ$^{\text{ု}}$ၢ$^{\text{ု}}$သ့ဉ်နှ$^{\text{ု}}$ဉ်တ$^{\text{ု}}$အိ$^{\text{ု}}$ဉ်ဘ$^{\text{ု}}$ဉ်နိ$^{\text{ု}}$တ$^{\text{ု}}$ဂ$^{\text{ု}}$ၢ$^{\text{ု}}$ဘ$^{\text{ု}}$ဉ်။– ဒီ$^{\text{ု}}$ယ ဟ$^{\text{ု}}$ဉ်ထိ$^{\text{ု}}$ဉ်ဒ$^{\text{ု}}$ဉ်မ$^{\text{ု}}$ဒ$^{\text{ု}}$လိ$^{\text{ု}}$။အ$^{\text{ု}}$ၢ$^{\text{ု}}$ဒ$^{\text{ု}}$အ်ိ$^{\text{ု}}$, ပ့ၢ$^{\text{ု}}$လ$^{\text{ု}}$ၢ$^{\text{ု}}$အ$^{\text{ု}}$ၢ$^{\text{ု}}$ အိ$^{\text{ု}}$ထိ$^{\text{ု}}$လ$^{\text{ု}}$ၢ$^{\text{ု}}$, ဒီ$^{\text{ု}}$ကွ$^{\text{ု}}$ၢ်အိ$^{\text{ု}}$ၢ$^{\text{ု}}$ နှ$^{\text{ု}}$ဉ်တ$^{\text{ု}}$အိ$^{\text{ု}}$ဉ်ဘ$^{\text{ု}}$ဉ်လိ$^{\text{ု}}$။

၅ ဒီ$^{\text{ု}}$ပ့ၢ$^{\text{ု}}$သ့ဉ်ကဲ့သးပ့ၢ်တ$^{\text{ု}}$ဂ$^{\text{ု}}$ၢ$^{\text{ု}}$ခ$^{\text{ု}}$ံ$^{\text{ု}}$ယ$^{\text{ု}}$ၢ$^{\text{ု}}$,ဟ$^{\text{ု}}$ဉ်တ$^{\text{ု}}$ဂ$^{\text{ု}}$ၢ$^{\text{ု}}$,ကွ$^{\text{ု}}$ၢ်ကွ$^{\text{ု}}$ၢ်,ခ$^{\text{ု}}$ယ$^{\text{ု}}$ၢ်ဘ$^{\text{ု}}$ဉ်ဃ$^{\text{ု}}$ ဒီ$^{\text{ု}}$ယ$^{\text{ု}}$ဒ$^{\text{ု}}$ၢ$^{\text{ု}}$အ$^{\text{ု}}$ရ$^{\text{ု}}$ဉ်, စ$^{\text{ု}}$ၢ$^{\text{ု}}$ဒ$^{\text{ု}}$ၢ$^{\text{ု}}$ဝ$^{\text{ု}}$ံ$^{\text{ု}}$အ$^{\text{ု}}$ဂ$^{\text{ု}}$ၢ$^{\text{ု}}$တ$^{\text{ု}}$ဂ$^{\text{ု}}$ၢ$^{\text{ု}}$နှ$^{\text{ု}}$ဉ်ဒ$^{\text{ု}}$ံ$^{\text{ု}}$သ$^{\text{ု}}$ံ$^{\text{ု}}$အ$^{\text{ု}}$ကအ$^{\text{ု}}$ံ$^{\text{ု}}$ထ$^{\text{ု}}$ိ$^{\text{ု}}$ဉ်လ$^{\text{ု}}$ၢ$^{\text{ု}}$,ဒီ$^{\text{ု}}$မ$^{\text{ု}}$ၢ$^{\text{ု}}$ သ$^{\text{ု}}$ဉ်ဖ$^{\text{ု}}$ အ$^{\text{ု}}$ခ$^{\text{ု}}$ပနှ$^{\text{ု}}$ဉ်ဃ$^{\text{ု}}$ဉ်န$^{\text{ု}}$ဖ$^{\text{ု}}$ၢ$^{\text{ု}}$ဉ်ဒီ$^{\text{ု}}$, မ$^{\text{ု}}$ၢ$^{\text{ု}}$ဃ$^{\text{ု}}$ဉ်လ$^{\text{ု}}$ံတ$^{\text{ု}}$ၢ$^{\text{ု}}$လ$^{\text{ု}}$ံ။

၆ ဒီ$^{\text{ု}}$ယထံ$^{\text{ု}}$ဘ$^{\text{ု}}$ဉ်သ$^{\text{ု}}$ဖ$^{\text{ု}}$ဒ$^{\text{ု}}$ဉ်တ$^{\text{ု}}$ၢ$^{\text{ု}}$မ$^{\text{ု}}$ၢ$^{\text{ု}}$သ$^{\text{ု}}$ံ$^{\text{ု}}$အ$^{\text{ု}}$ၢ$^{\text{ု}}$သ$^{\text{ု}}$ံ$^{\text{ု}}$,ဆ$^{\text{ု}}$ၢ$^{\text{ု}}$ထ$^{\text{ု}}$ၢ$^{\text{ု}}$ဉ်ဝ$^{\text{ု}}$လ$^{\text{ု}}$ၢ$^{\text{ု}}$လ$^{\text{ု}}$ိ$^{\text{ု}}$ပစ်ိ$^{\text{ု}}$, ဒီ$^{\text{ု}}$တ$^{\text{ု}}$ၢ$^{\text{ု}}$အ$^{\text{ု}}$သ$^{\text{ု}}$ံ$^{\text{ု}}$လ$^{\text{ု}}$ၢ$^{\text{ု}}$ရ$^{\text{ု}}$အ$^{\text{ု}}$ကျ$^{\text{ု}}$ၢ$^{\text{ု}}$, ဒီ$^{\text{ု}}$လ$^{\text{ု}}$ၢ$^{\text{ု}}$ပ့ၢ$^{\text{ု}}$သ့ဉ်ကဲ့သး ပ့ၢ်အ$^{\text{ု}}$ကျ$^{\text{ု}}$ၢ$^{\text{ု}}$နှ$^{\text{ု}}$ဉ်အိ$^{\text{ု}}$ ဝ$^{\text{ု}}$ဒီ$^{\text{ု}}$ အ$^{\text{ု}}$နၢ$^{\text{ု}}$ၢ$^{\text{ု}}$န$^{\text{ု}}$ဉ်ဘ$^{\text{ု}}$ဒီ$^{\text{ု}}$အ$^{\text{ု}}$ခ$^{\text{ု}}$ပ$^{\text{ု}}$ဉ်ဃ$^{\text{ု}}$ဉ်ထ$^{\text{ု}}$ိ$^{\text{ု}}$ လ$^{\text{ု}}$ၢ$^{\text{ု}}$အ$^{\text{ု}}$ခ$^{\text{ု}}$ံ$^{\text{ု}}$ ၇ လ$^{\text{ု}}$ၢ$^{\text{ု}}$ အ$^{\text{ု}}$ခ$^{\text{ု}}$ံ$^{\text{ု}}$ဆ$^{\text{ု}}$ူ$^{\text{ု}}$ဟ$^{\text{ု}}$ဉ်ခ$^{\text{ု}}$ဉ်ချ$^{\text{ု}}$ၢ$^{\text{ု}}$ သ$^{\text{ု}}$ကဲ့ၢ$^{\text{ု}}$ဆ$^{\text{ု}}$ဒ$^{\text{ု}}$ဒ$^{\text{ု}}$လ$^{\text{ု}}$ိ$^{\text{ု}}$။– ဒီ$^{\text{ု}}$အ$^{\text{ု}}$ဝ$^{\text{ု}}$ဒ$^{\text{ု}}$ဉ်နှ$^{\text{ု}}$ဉ်ဟ$^{\text{ု}}$ဝ$^{\text{ု}}$, ဒီ$^{\text{ု}}$ဒီ$^{\text{ု}}$နှ$^{\text{ု}}$ၢ$^{\text{ု}}$ လ$^{\text{ု}}$ံ$^{\text{ု}}$လ$^{\text{ု}}$ၢ$^{\text{ု}}$ပ့ၢ$^{\text{ု}}$ဆ$^{\text{ု}}$ဉ်နိ$^{\text{ု}}$ၢ$^{\text{ု}}$လ$^{\text{ု}}$ၢ$^{\text{ု}}$လ$^{\text{ု}}$ိ$^{\text{ု}}$ပစ်ိ$^{\text{ု}}$အ$^{\text{ု}}$ဖ$^{\text{ု}}$ခ$^{\text{ု}}$ိ$^{\text{ု}}$အ$^{\text{ု}}$စုတ$^{\text{ု}}$ဖ$^{\text{ု}}$ဉ်လ$^{\text{ု}}$ိ$^{\text{ု}}$။

၈ ဒီ$^{\text{ု}}$လ$^{\text{ု}}$ၢ$^{\text{ု}}$အ$^{\text{ု}}$ဖ$^{\text{ု}}$ိ$^{\text{ု}}$ဉ်ဒ$^{\text{ု}}$ဉ်လ$^{\text{ု}}$ံ$^{\text{ု}}$ဉ်ဒ$^{\text{ု}}$ဉ်တ$^{\text{ု}}$ၢ$^{\text{ု}}$အ$^{\text{ု}}$သ$^{\text{ု}}$ံ$^{\text{ု}}$လ$^{\text{ု}}$ံ$^{\text{ု}}$ဒ$^{\text{ု}}$, ဒီ$^{\text{ု}}$ပ့ၢ$^{\text{ု}}$သ့ဉ်ကဲ့သးပ့ၢ်ခ်ံဆ်ံလွှ်ါ

ဂ၊နှင့်အိုင်ဝဒိုးတနှ၊,ဒိုးလိမ်ထူပ္ပါ၊ဝဒိုးတာ်ဆိုင်ကဲ၊နှာမ(လာအမ့်ာ်ပှ၊
စိဆုံအတာ်ထုကဖင်,)တ ဂ၊တဆိ ဒိုးတဖျာ်, တဂ၊တဆိ ဒိုးတဖျာ်ဒိုး,
၉ တိ၊လိ၊ကဒ်ကျိ်ာ်ဝလာသိဖိအမဲ်ညါလိ၊။– ဒိုးအဝဲသ့ဉ်တဖင်နှ,ဉ်အူ,ဉ်
တာ်လာထါအသိ, ဒိုးစံ်ဝ,နဂ့ုဒိုးနှ,ာ်လံ်နှ,ဉ်, ဒိုးအိုးထိ,ဉ်အစဲ်ပနိ,ဉ်ဃာ်
လိ၊။အဂ့ုာ်ဒ်အံ၊, နဒိုးသံ်နသး, ဒိုးနပ္ပ၊ကှ,ပှ၊လာနသ,ုဉ်လာယ,ှ၊အဂိ,ာ်
လာကယဲာ်ပှ၊အရ,ုဉ်ရ,ုဉ်, ဒိုးပှ၊ကတိ၊တာ်အကလှ,ာ်ကလှ,ာ်, ဒိုးကယဲာ်ပှ၊
၁၀ အကလှ,ာ်ကလှ,ာ်အကျါလိ၊။– ဒိုးနပ,ာ်ပှ၊လာစိ၊ပ၊,ဒိုးပှ၊လှ,ာ်တာ်အဒိ,ဉ်
တဖင်လာယ,ှ၊အမဲ်ညါ,ဒိုးပကကဲစိ၊ပ၊လာဟိ,ဉ်ခိ,ဉ်ချာ်လိ၊။
၁၁ ဒိုးယကျ,ာ်တာ်,ဒိုးယနှ,ာ်ဟူကလူ,ုအါဂ၊အိုင်ဝ၊ုးတရုံ,ုလိ,ာ်ပစ်ာ်,ဒိုးတာ်
အသ,ုးတဖင်နှ,ဉ်, ဒိုးပှ၊သ,ုဉ်ကှ,ုသ,ုးပှ,ာ်တဖင်နှ,ဉ်အကလှ,ာ်လိ၊။ အတာ်ဂ,ံာ်
၁၂ အိုင်ဝဲတကလ,ုးအဘ,ျိတကလ,ုး, ဒိုးတကထိအဘ,ျိတကထိလိ၊။–ဒိုးစံ်ဝ
လာအကလှ,ာ်ဖ,ုးဒိ,ဉ်,သိဖိလာအဒိ,ုးသံ်အသ,ုးနှ,ဉ်ဂ့ုဒိ,ုးအစိအကဖိ၊,ဒိ,ုးအ
ထူ,ုးအတိ၊,ဒိ,ုးအကူ,ဉ်သ့ဉ်အကူ,ဉ်ဘဉ်,ဒိ,ုးအဂ့ုာ်အဘါ, ဒိ,ုးအယူ,ုးအယိ,ဉ်,
ဒိ,ုးအလ၊အကဖိ၊,ဒိ,ုးတာ်စံ,ုးထိ,ဉ်ပတြ,ာ၊အိ၊သ,ုဉ်တဖင်လိ၊။
၁၃ ဒိ,ုးကယဲာ်တာ်လာမ,ှခိ,ဉ်,ဒိ,ုးလာဟိ,ဉ်ခိ,ဉ်ချာ်,ဒိ,ုးလာဟိ,ဉ်ခိ,ဉ်လဉ်,ဒိ,ုး
တာ်အိ,ဉ်လာဝိ,ဉ်လဲ,ဉ်ပှ၊,ဒိ,ုးကယဲာ်တာ်အိ,ဉ် လာတာ်နှ,ဉ်တဖင် အပှ၊ခဲ
လာ,ာ်နှ,ဉ်ယနှ,ာ်ဟူလာအစ်ုးဝ, တာ်စ်ုးထိ,ဉ်ပတြ,ာ၊,ဒိ,ုးတာ်ယူ,ုးတာ်ယိ,ဉ်,
ဒိ,ုးတာ်လ၊တာ်ကဖိ၊, ဒိ,ုးတာ်ဂ့ုာ်တာ်ဘါဘဖင် နှ,ဉ်မ်အအိ,ဉ်ဒိ,ုး ပှ၊လာ
အဆ,ုဉ်နှိ၊ လာလိ,ာ်ပစ်ာ်အဖိခ,ိ,ဉ်, ဒိ,ုးသိဖိနှ,ဉ် အစိ၊စိ၊ အဃ,ာ်ဃ,ာ်တ
၁၄ ကှ,ာ်။– ဒိ,ုးဘာ်အသ,ုးလ,ှာ်ဒုစ်ုးဝ, အ၊မ့,ဉ်။ ဒိ,ုးပှ၊သ,ုဉ်ကှ,ုသ,ုးပှ,ာ်(ခ,ံဆ,ံလ,ှာ်
ဂ၊)တိ၊လိ၊ဘါပှ၊လာအမ,ှဝဲလိ၊ထူ,ုလိ၊ယိ,ာ်လိ၊။

၆

၁ ဒိ,ုးယကျ,ာ်တာ်,ဖဲသိဖိအိ,ုးထိ,ဉ်တာ်စဲပနိ,ဉ်ဃ,ာ်တဖျာ်,ဉ် လာတာ် စဲပ
နိ,ဉ်ဃ,ာ်ခ,ိ,ုဖျာ်,ဉ်အကျါနှ,ဉ် ယနှ,ာ်ဟူတာ်အသ,ုးတဒုစ်ုးဝ၌,ာ်လိသိ,ဉ်အသိ,ုး,
၂ ဟဲကှ,ုးကျ,ာ်တကှ,ာ်။–ဒိ,ုးယကျ,ာ်တ,ာ်,ဒိ,ုးကျ,ာ်ကျ,ာ်, ကသ,ုဉ်ဝါ,ဒိ,ုးပှ၊ လာအ
ဆ,ုဉ်နှိ၊လာအလိ၊တဂ၊အိ,ဉ်ဒိ,ုးအခ,ုံ,ုဉ်လိ၊။ ဒိ,ုးတာ်ဟ,ှဉ်လိ၊အိ၊လာ ခ,ိ,ဉ်
သလ,ုး,ဒိ,ုးဒ,ုံ,ုးသိ,ုးအကမ၊ဃ,ာ်တာ်ဒိ,ုး,ဟ,ုးထိ,ဉ်မ၊ဃ,ာ်တာ်လိ၊။
၃ ဒိ,ုးဖဲအအိ,ုးထိ,ဉ်တာ်စဲပနိ,ဉ်ဃ,ာ်လာအပ,ှ၊ထိ,ဉ်ခ,ံဖျာ်,ဉ်တဖျာ်,ဉ်နှ,ဉ်ယ
၄ နှ,ာ်ဟူတာ်အသ,ုးလာအပ,ှ၊ထိ,ဉ်ခ,ံဒုတဒုစ်ုးဝ၌,ဉ်, ဟဲကှ,ုးကျ,ာ်တကှ,ာ်။–ဒိ,ုး
ကသ,ုဉ်ဂိ,ုဟ,ုးထိ,ဉ်ဝဲတဒု ၌,ဉ်, ဒိ,ုးပှ၊လာအဆ,ုဉ်နှိ၊လာအလိ၊တဂ၊နှ,ဉ်
တာ်ဒုးထုးကွ,ံ်အိ၊လာတာ်ဃ,ှတာ်ဖိ,ုးလာဟိ,ဉ်ခိ,ဉ်ချာ်,ဒိ,ုးဒ,ုံ,ုးသိ,ုးပှ၊ကမ၊
သံ်လ,ာ်အသ,ုး,ဒိ,ုးတာ်ဟ,ှဉ်လိ၊အိ၊လာနုးဖ,ုးခ,ိ,ဉ်တဘ,ှဉ်လိ၊။

၅ ဒီးဖဲအအိုးထိုင်တော်ခဲပနိုင်ဃာ်လာ အပ္ပဲးထိုင်သာဗျာဉ် တဗျာဉ်နှုန်
ယနှာ်ဟူတာ်အသးလာအပ္ပဲးထိုင်သာရုတရုနှုန်စံးဝဲ,ဟဲကွဲးကွာ်တကွာ်။
ဒီးယကွာ်တာ်, ဒီးကွာ်ကွာ်, ကသ့ဉ်သူကရ, ဒီးပ္ပာ်လာအဆ့ဉ် နိုဉ်လာအ
၆ လိုးတဂုးအိုဉ်ဒီးစီးပါ်လာအစုပ္ပူးလိုး။– ဒီးယနှာ်ဟူတာ်အကလှာ်လာ
တာ်အသးလှုံ်ရုအကျါစံးဝဲဒဉ်, ဘုကွ္ဂ္ဂ်ုဉ်တသလိုးလာဒနှုး ရုံးအဉ်တ
ဘ့ဉ်အဂိုာ်, ဒီးဘုမှုးယိုးသာသလိုးလာဒနှုးရုံး အဉ်တဘ့ဉ်အဂိုာ်လိုး။
ဒီးမးဟးဂိုးသိ,ဒီးစပ်ံးထံတဂ့ုး။

၇ ဒီးဖဲအအိုးထိုင်တော်ခဲပနိုင်ဃာ်လာအပ္ပဲးထိုင်လှုံ်ဗျာဉ်တဗျာဉ်နှုန်ယ
နှာ်ဟူတာ်အသးလာအပ္ပဲးထိုင်လှုံ်ရုတရုနှုန်စံးဝဲ, ဟဲကွဲးကွာ်တကွာ်။–
၈ ဒီးယကွာ်တာ်,ဒီးကွာ်ကွာ်,ကသ့ဉ်ဘိလါတရ,ဒီးပ္ပာ်လာအဆ့ဉ်နိုးလာအ
လိုးတဂုးအမံးမ့ာ်တာ်သံ,ဒီးဗ္ဗူးပိ$^{\text{ာ}}$ထိုဉ်အခံလိုး။ဒီးတာ်ဟ့ဉ်လိုး အိုး
လာအစိအကဓိ,လာဟိုဉ်ခိုဉ်လှုံ်ပ္ပူးတပ္ပူးအဖိခိုဉ်,ဒ်ံးသိးကမးသံတာ်
လာနး,ဒီးလာတာ်သဉ်ဝံး, ဒီးလာတာ်သံ,ဒီးလာဟိုဉ်ခိုဉ်အတာ်မံးလာ
လိုး။

၉ ဒီးဖဲ အအိုးထိုင်တော်ခဲပနိုင်ဃာ်လာအ ပ္ပဲးထိုင်ယာ်ဗျာဉ်တဗျာဉ်နှုန်
ယထံဉ်ဘဉ်ပ္ပးလာအဒိုးသံအသးလာယ့ုးအကလှာ်အကထါအဃိ, ဒီး
လာအတာ်အ$^{\text{ု}}$ဉ် အသးလာအအ$^{\text{ု}}$ဉ် ဝဲအဃိတဖဉ်အသ$^{\text{ု}}$ဉ်အသးအိုဉ်လာ
၁၀ တာ်လှာ်အလိ$^{\text{ု}}$ာ်အဖိလာ်လိုး။–ဒီးကိုးဝဲလာအကလှာ်ဖးဒိုဉ်, ဒီးစံးဝဲ,တာ်
စီဆ့ုံ,တာ်အမ့ာ်အတိကစာ်ဒေ, နုတစံဉ်ညြဉ်ဘဉ်ပ္ပးအိုဉ်လာ ဟိုဉ်ခိုဉ်ဗျာ
တဖဉ်,ဒီးနုတဟ့ဉ်ဘဉ်အတာ်ဒဲးဘးလာပသ့ုံဉ်အဃိဘဉ်ဒီး, နုကအိုဉ်
၁၁ ဆံးယံာ်လဲ။–ဒီးတာ်ဟ့ဉ်လိုးအိုးလာဆ့ဝါ,ဒီးတာ်စံးဘဉ်အိုး, ဒ်ံးသိး
အကအိုဉ် ဘ$^{\text{ု}}$ဉ်တစိ$^{\text{ု}}$ာ်ဖိတ$^{\text{ု}}$ား အခ့ဉ်အပ္ပးသ ကိုးအခ့ အပ္ပး, ဒီးအဒိပ$^{\text{ု}}$ာ် ဝဲ$^{\text{ု}}$
သ့ဉ်တဖဉ် လာအက ဒီးသံအသး, ဒ်အဝဲသ့ဉ် အသိးနှုန်ကလာထိုဉ် ပ္ပဲ$^{\text{ု}}$
ထိုဉ် ဝဲလိုး။

၁၂ ဒီးယကွာ်တာ်,ဖဲအအိုးထိုင်တော်ခဲပနိုင်ဃာ် လာအပ္ပဲးထိုင် ဃ$^{\text{ု}}$ဗျာဉ်
တဗျာဉ်နှုန်ဟိုဉ်ခိုဉ်ဟ$^{\text{ု}}$ားဝးဒိုဉ်မး, ဒီးမ$^{\text{ု}}$ာ်သ$^{\text{ု}}$ထိုဉ်, ဒ်ထာဉ်အတာ်ကိ$^{\text{ု}}$ား ညြာ်
၁၃ ထါ$^{\text{ု}}$ဝဲလာတာ်ဆ$^{\text{ု}}$ဉ်အသိး, ဒီးလါ.ကဲထိုဉ်, ဒ်တာ်သ$^{\text{ု}}$ဉ်အသိး,– ဒီးဆဉ်ဒ$^{\text{ု}}$ား
ဖိ$^{\text{ု}}$ား$^{\text{ု}}$ားလာမ$^{\text{ု}}$ကပိ$^{\text{ု}}$ာ်လိုးလိုးညြ$^{\text{ု}}$ကွ$^{\text{ု}}$ာ်ဝဲလာဟိုဉ်ခိုဉ်ဗျာ, ဒ်ဗျာဉ်ဒါသ$^{\text{ု}}$ဉ်လာအ
၁၄ တမ$^{\text{ု}}$ံ$^{\text{ု}}$ံ$^{\text{ု}}$ားဘ$^{\text{ု}}$ဉ်လာအဘ$^{\text{ု}}$ဉ်တာ်ဟ$^{\text{ု}}$ားဝးအိ$^{\text{ု}}$ားလာကလံ$^{\text{ု}}$ားမ$^{\text{ု}}$ာ်အသိးနှုန်လိုး။– ဒီး
မ$^{\text{ု}}$ခိုဉ်ခ$^{\text{ု}}$ံ$^{\text{ု}}$ကွ$^{\text{ု}}$ာ်, ဒ်လံ$^{\text{ု}}$ာ်လာတာ်ထ$^{\text{ု}}$ထိုဉ်အိ$^{\text{ု}}$ားအသိး, ဒီးကယ$^{\text{ု}}$ာ်ကစာ$^{\text{ု}}$ာ်ကလိ, ဒီး
၁၅ ကယ$^{\text{ု}}$ာ်ကိ$^{\text{ု}}$ားတဖဉ်သ$^{\text{ု}}$ားကွ$^{\text{ု}}$ာ်အလိ$^{\text{ု}}$ာ်လိုး။– ဒီးဟိုဉ်ခိုဉ် အစီ$^{\text{ု}}$ားပ$^{\text{ု}}$ား, ပဒိုဉ်ပ$^{\text{ု}}$ာ်,
ဒီ$^{\text{ု}}$ားပ$^{\text{ု}}$ားသ$^{\text{ု}}$ားဖိတကထိအခ$^{\text{ု}}$ဉ်, ဒီ$^{\text{ု}}$ားပ$^{\text{ု}}$ားထ$^{\text{ု}}$ားတ$^{\text{ု}}$ား, ဒီ$^{\text{ု}}$ားပ$^{\text{ု}}$ားအိ$^{\text{ု}}$ဉ်ဒီ$^{\text{ု}}$ားအစီ$^{\text{ု}}$ားအကဓ$^{\text{ု}}$ား

သွဉ်တဖဉ်, ဒီးကယ်ါကုါ်ကယ်ါ်ပှၤ, ဒီးကယ်ါ်ပှၤသဘျှတဂၤလၢ်လၢ်
နှဉ်ပဉ်ရှုသျှဉ်အသးလၢ တၢ်အိပူၤ, ဒီးလၢလၢၢ်အကဆူးလၢကစၢ်တ
၁၆ ဖဉ်အလိၤ,–ဒီးခံးလၢ်ဒိၤလွဒိၤ, ကစၢ်ကလိသ့တဖဉ်နှဉ်, လီၤတဲ့ လၢ
ပလိၤ, ဒီးမၤတၢကွံ့ပှၤလၢပှၤဆှဉ်နိၤလၢ လိ်ၢ်ပစ်အမဲ့ညါ, ဒီးသိဖ
၁၇ အသးဒိဉ်ထိဉ်တၢ်တကှ်ၢ်"–အဂ့ၢ်ဒ်အံၤ, တၢ်ဖိဉ်အမ့ၢ်နံၤဘဉ်ဃးဒီးအ
တၢ်သးဒိဉ်ထိဉ်ဘဉ်လံ့ဝလံ,ဒီးမ့ၢ်မတၤဆၢထၢဉ်ကသ့တဂၤလဲဉ်"

၇

၁ ဒီးလၢ တၢ်အံၤ တဖဉ်အလိ်ၢ်ခံနှဉ် ယထံဉ်ဘဉ် ကလူးလ့ၢ်ဂၤဆၢ
ထၢဉ်လၢဟိဉ်ခိဉ်အသနၢဉ်လ့ၢ်သနၢဉ်, ဒီးဟိဉ်ခိဉ်မ့ၢ်ဂ့ၤ, ဖိဉ်လဲဉ် မ့ၢ်
ဂ့ၤ, ကယ်ါ်သ့ဉ်မ့ၢ်ဂ့ၤ, ဒ်ီးသိးကလံၤ သုတဒရှုဘဉ်လၢအ လိၤတဂ့ၤဒီး,
ဟီးဃဉ်ဝဲလၢကလံၤလ့ၢ်ခ်ိလိၤ။

၂ ဒီးယထံဉ်ဘဉ်ကလူးအဂၤအိဉ်ဒီးကစၢ်လၢအမ့ဝဲအစဲပနီဉ်ဃဉ်တ
ဂၤဟဲတိဉ်လၢမ့ၢ်ထိဉ်တခ်ိ, ဒီးကိုးပသ့ထိဉ်,ဒီးခံးကလူးလ့ၢ်ဂၤလၢတၢ်
၃ ဒုးမၤအၢအိၤလၢဟိဉ်ခ်ိဉ်,ဒီးဖိဉ်လဲဉ်,–ဒီးခံးဝဲဒဉ်,တချုးပစဲပနီဉ်ဃဉ်
ယ့ၤအခ့အပှၤလၢအမဲ့ဉ်တ့ၢ် ခ်ိဉ်အလိၤဘဉ်ဒီး, ဟိဉ်ခ်ိဉ်မ့ၢ်ဂ့ၤ,ဖိဉ်လဲဉ်
မ့ၢ်ဂ့ၤ,သ့ဉ်မ့ၢ်ဂ့ၤ,သုတမၤအၢဒအိၤတဂ့ၤ"

၄ ဒီးယနှ်ၢ်ဟူပှၤလၢအဘဉ်တၢ်စဲပနီဉ် ဃဉ်တဖဉ်အတၢ် ဂ်ၢ်အ တၢ်
နဉ်ဒီး, မ့ၢ်အအိဉ်တကလိၤလ့ၢ်ကထိလၢ ကယ်ါ်ပှၤအံဉ်စ့ၢ်ရ ၊ားဖိအ ရှုဉ်
၅ ကျ့ၢ်လိၤ"– ပှၤတကလးခံကထိလၢ ပှၤယ့ၢ်ဒၢအ ရှုဉ်ကျ့ၢ်နှဉ် ဘဉ်တၢ် စဲပ
နီဉ်ဃဉ်အိၤလိၤ။ ပှၤတကလးခံကထိလၢပှၤ ရ့ၢ်ဘ့ အ ရှုဉ် ကျ့ၢ်နှဉ်ဘဉ်
တၢ်စဲပနီဉ်ဃဉ်အိၤလိၤ။ ပှၤတကလး ခံကထိလၢပှၤ ဂ်ၤအ ရှုဉ်ကျ့ၢ်နှဉ်
၆ ဘဉ်တၢ်စဲပနီဉ်ဃဉ်အိၤလိၤ"–ပှၤတကလးခံကထိလၢပှၤအၢ ရ့ၢ်အ ရှုဉ်
ကျ့ၢ်နှဉ်ဘဉ်တၢ်စဲပနီဉ်ဃဉ်အိၤလိၤ"ပှၤတကလးခံကထိလၢပှၤနုးသၢ
လံ့အ ရှုကျ့ၢ်နှဉ်ဘဉ်တၢ်စဲပနီဉ် ဃဉ်အိၤလိၤ။ ပှၤတကလးခံကထိလၢပှၤ
၇ မနၢ ရ့ၢ်အ ရှုဉ်ကျ့ၢ်နှဉ်ဘဉ်တၢ်စဲပနီဉ်ဃဉ်အိၤလိၤ"– ပှၤတကလး ခံက
ထိလၢပှၤစ့ၢ်ဖ့ၤအိဉ်အ ရှုဉ်ကျ့ၢ် နှဉ်ဘဉ်တၢ် စဲပနီဉ်ဃဉ်အိၤလိၤ။ ပှၤတ
ကလးခံကထိလၢပှၤလ့ၢ်ဝံၤအ ရှုဉ်ကျ့ၢ်နှဉ်ဘဉ်တၢ်စဲပနီဉ်ဃဉ်အိၤလိၤ"
ပှၤတကလး ခံကထိလၢပှၤ ယံ့ၤစဉ်ကၢ် အ ရှုဉ်ကျ့ၢ် နှဉ်ဘဉ်တၢ် စဲပနီဉ်
၈ ဃဉ်အိၤလိၤ"– ပှၤတကလး ခံကထိ လၢပှၤစဘ့ၢ်လိဉ် အ ရှုဉ်ကျ့ၢ်နှဉ်ဘဉ်
တၢ်စဲပနီဉ်ဃဉ်အိၤလိၤ။ ပှၤတကလးခံကထိ လၢပှၤယိၤသးအ ရှုဉ်ကျ့ၢ်
နှဉ်ဘဉ်တၢ်စဲပနီဉ်ဃဉ်အိၤလိၤ။ ပှၤတကလးခံကထိလၢပှၤဆ့ဉ်ယၢမ်ၤ
အ ရှုဉ်ကျ့ၢ်နှဉ်ဘဉ်တၢ်စဲပနီဉ်ဃဉ်အိၤလိၤ"

၉ တော်တဖဉ်နှဉ်အလိုခံမိုး,ယကွေ့တော်,မိုးကွေ့ကွေ့,ပှားဂိုရ်မှ,ဖးဖိုဉ်လာ
ပှားဂံ့ကိုအိုးတသ့ဘဉ်ဒိုတဂၤဘဉ်နှဉ် ဟဲလာကယဲ့ပှား အကလှဉ်, မိုးက
ယဲ့ပှားအဒူဉ်,မိုးကယဲ့ပှားကတိုးတော် အကလှဉ်ကလှဉ်အကျွါ သ့ဉ်တ
ဖဉ်နှဉ်ဆာထာဉ် လာလိုပစိ, မိုးသိဖိအမဲ့ညါကူသိုးမိုးတော်အဝါ,မိုး
၁၀ အိုဉ်မိုးမိုဉ်တလိုဉ်အလဉ်လာအစုပူ,–မိုးကိုးပသူထိုဉ်လာအကလှုပ်ဖး
ဖိုဉ်မိုးစံးဝဒဉ်,မ်ပစံးလာတော်အှဉ်ကၤခိုဉ်ကၤဟဲလာပကစ့်လာအ ဆ့ဉ်
နိုးလာလိုပစိ အဖိခိုဉ်,မိုးသိဖိအအိုဉ်နှဉ်တကွ့်။

၁၁ မိုးကယဲ့ကလူးဆာထာဉ်ဝးတရုံးလိုပစိ, မိုးပှားသူဉ်ကဲ့သးပှာ်,မိုး
တော်အသးလွှ်ဒုသ့ဉ်တဖဉ်နှဉ်တိုးလိုး လာလ်ိုပစိ အမဲ့ညါ, မိုးဘူဉ်
၁၂ ထိုဉ်ဘါထိုဉ်ယွၤ,– မိုးစံးဝဲ,အၤမ့ဉ်,တော်စံးထိုဉ်ပတြၤ, မိုးတော်လာက
ဖိုၤ,မိုးတော်စံးထိုဉ်ပတြၤအဘျုးအဖြဉ်,မိုးတော်ယူးတော်ယိုဉ်,မိုးတော်အစိ
အကဖိုၤ,မိုးတော်အ့ဂ့ၢ်အဘါနှဉ်မ်အအိုဉ် မိုးပကစ့်အစိုၤစိုၤ အဃဉ်
ဃဉ်တကွ့်။ (အၤမ့ဉ်)

၁၃ မိုးပှားသူဉ်ကဲ့သးပှာ်တဂၤကတိုးတော်,မိုးစံးယၤ,ပှားကူဝဲသိုးဝဲ မိုးအ
၁၄ ဆ့ဝါနှဉ်မ့ှ်မတၤတဖဉ်လဉ်,မိုးမ့ှ်အဟဲလာလဉ်ခိုလဉ်။ ။မိုးယ
စံးအိုၤ,ကစ့်ဇၤ,နသ့ဉ်ညါနဲ့လိုၤ။ ။မိုးအဝဲဒဉ်နှဉ်စံးယၤ,ပှားတ
ဖဉ်အံၤမ့ှ်ပှားလာအဟဲထိုဉ်လာတော်နုးတော်ဖြဉ်ဖးဖိုဉ်အပူ, မိုးဆှၤ့ဉ်ဝါ
၁၅ ထိုဉ်အဆ့ဉ်လာသိဖိအသ့ွ်ဉ်လိုၤ။– မၤသးဒ်နှဉ်မိုးအိုဉ်ဝဲလာယွၤအလိုပ
စိ အမဲ့ညါ, မိုးမၤအတော်လာတော်လှ ဟံ ဉ်အပူၤလာမှ်ဆါ ဆဲးလာ
မှ်နုၤလိုၤ။မိုးပှားလာအဆ့ဉ်နိုၤ လာလိုပစိ အဖိခိုဉ်တဂၤနှဉ် ကအိုဉ်
၁၆ ဝဲဆိုးဝဲလာအကျါလိုၤ။– မိုးတော်တသ်ဉ်ဝံၤလာၤဘဉ်အသးဘဉ်,မိုးတော်
တသူလာၤဘဉ်အသးလာထံဘဉ်, မိုးမှ်တဆဲးလိုၤ ဘဉ်လာၤဘဉ်အိုၤ
၁၇ ဘဉ်,မိုးတော်တကိုဉ်ဘဉ်လာၤ ဘဉ်အိုၤနိ တမံၤဘဉ်။– အ့ဂ့ၢ်ဒ် အံၤ,သိဖိ
အိုဉ်လာလိုပစိ အသးကံ့ပူၤနှဉ် ကအံ့ကၤ ကွ့ကၤအိုၤ, မိုးကဆှၤ
အိုၤဆူထံမ့ှအပူၤ,မိုးယွၤကထွါကွ်ဉ်အမဲ့ထံလိုၤလာအမဲ့ သ့ဉ်တိုဉ်အ
လိုၤခဲလာ်လိုၤ။

၇

၁ မိုးဖဲအအိုးထိုဉ်တော်စဲပနှိုဉ်ဃဉ်လာအဗ့ၢ်ထိုဉ်ဒ်ဖျၢဉ် တဖျၢဉ်နှဉ်
၂ တော်အိုဉ်ဘှိုဉ်လာမ့ှခိုဉ် တခိုနှဉ်ရုံဉ်ဃဉ် ဃဉ်လိုၤ။– မိုးယထံ့ဉ်ဘဉ်က
လူးလာအသၢထာဉ် လာယွၤအမဲ့ ညါဒ်ဂၤ, မိုးတော်ဟ့ဉ်လိုၤအိုၤ လာ
ကွဲၤဒ်ဖျၢဉ်လိုၤ။

၃ မိုးကလူး အဂၤအိုဉ်မိုးတော်ဆိုဉ်ကဲၤနှာမ့ှလိခိထူတဂၤဟဲဝဲ, မိုးဆၢ

ထာဉ်လာတော်လှုံ့လိုက်အဃာ၊,ဖိုးတော်ဟုဉ်လိုပါအိုးလာတော်,ဆိုဉ်ကဲနှာ
မှုအအါ, ခံးသိုးအကဟုဉ်လိုပဝဲဖိုးပှါစိဆုံခဲလာဉ် အတော် ထုကဖဉ်လာ
၄ တော်လှုံ့လိုက်ထူအဖိခိုဉ်လာအအိုဉ်လာလိုက်ပစိုဉ်အခဲဉ်ညါလိုပ။–ဖိုးတော်
ဆိုဉ်ကဲနှာမှုအခှဉ်, ဖိုးပှါစိဆုံအ တော်ထုကဖဉ် လဲပထိုဉ်လာကလူးအ
၅ စုပှါဆူယွါအခဲဉ်ညါလိုပ။– ဖိုးကလူးနှဉ်ဟီးနှုံ့တော်ဆိုဉ် ကဲနှာမှုအလီ
ခိ,ဖိုးမၢပှါဝဲလာမှဉ်အှုအိုဉ်လာတော်လှုံ့လိုက်,ဖိုးကွံ့ဉ်တ့ၢ် ကွံ့ဉ်ဝဲလာဟိုဉ်
ခိုဉ်ချၢလိုပ, ဖိုးတော်သိုဉ်, ဖိုးလိ၀ၢ်အခံ်း, ဖိုးဟိုဉ်ခိုဉ်ဟူးဝးတ့ဖဉ် မၢအ
သးလိုပ။

၆ ဖိုးကလူးနှိ်ဂၢအိုဉ်ဖိုးကွဲၢနှိ်ဖျၢဉ်နှဉ်ခံ်းသိုးအကအှုဘဉ်ဝဲဖိုး,ကတိုၢ
အသးလိုပ။

၇ ဖိုးကလူးလာအခိုဉ်ထံ်းဘဂၢနှဉ်အှုကွဲၢ, ဖိုးတော်ရှုၢလိုပလာသှဉ်, ဖိုး
မှဉ်အှုဃါဃုဉ်အသးဖိုးတော်သွံ့ဉ်မၢအသး,ဖိုးတော်ကွံ့ဉ်တ့ၢ်အိုၢလာဟိုဉ်
ခိုဉ်ချၢ,ဖိုးမှဉ်အှုအိုဉ်ကွံ့ဉ်သ့ဉ်သၢပှါတပှါ, ဖိုးမှဉ်အှုအိုဉ်ကွံ့ဉ်ခိုဉ်အသံ
ကခဲဉ်ခဲလာဉ်လိုပ။

၈ ဖိုးကလူးလာအပှဲၢထိုဉ် ခံဂၢတဂၢနှဉ် အှုထိုဉ်ကွဲၢ, ဖိုးတော်လိုပဂ
လာကစၢ်ဖးဖိုဉ်လာမှဉ်အှုအိုဉ်အိုၢနှဉ်, ဘဉ်ကွံ့ဉ်တ့ၢ်ကွံ့ဉ် အသးလာ
၉ ပိုဉ်လဲဉ်ပှါ,ဖိုးပိုဉ်လဲဉ်သၢပှါတပှါကဲထိုဉ်လာတော်သွံ့ဉ်လိုပ။– ဖိုးတော်
အိုဉ်လာပိုဉ်လဲဉ်ပှါလာအမှဝဲသၢပှါတပှါသံ်ဝ,ဖိုးကဘိသၢပှါတ ပှါ
ထးဂိုၢဝဲလိုပ။

၁၀ ဖိုးကလူးလာအပှဲၢထိုဉ်သၢဂၢတဂၢနှဉ်အှုထိုဉ်ကွဲၢ,ဖိုးဆဉ်ဖးဖိုဉ်
ကဲၢကပိုၢထိုဉ်ဝဲမှဉ်အှုဒၢအသိုးတဖျၢဉ်လိုၢတဲ်ဉ်လာမှုခိုဉ်, ဖိုးလိုၢတဲ်ဉ်
၁၁ လာထံ်ကျိုသၢပှါတပှါဖိုးထံ်ပှါတဖဉ်အဖိခိုဉ်လိုပ။–ဖိုးဆဉ်တဖျၢဉ်အ
မံ,မှ်သဘူးအပစံ်ဉ်တူးလိုပ။ ဖိုးထံ်သၢပှါတပှါခဉ်ထိုဉ်ဝဲလိုပ။ မှ်ထံ
ခဉ်ဖိုး,ပှါသံ်အါဂၢလိုပ။

၁၂ ဖိုးကလူးလာအပှဲၢထိုဉ်လှံ်ဂၢတဂၢနှဉ်အှုထိုဉ်ကွဲၢ,ဖိုးတော်ကျိုကွံ့ဉ်
မှ်သၢပှါတပှါ,ဖိုးလါသၢပှါတပှါ,ဖိုးဆဉ်ဖိုးဖိုးသၢပှါတပှါခံ်းသိုး
လာသၢပှါတပှါကခံ်း လိုၢဝဲလိုပ, ဖိုးမှ်ဆါခိုတကပိုၢဘဉ် လာသၢပှါ
တပှါ,ဖိုးမှ်နုၢ်ခ့ဉ်သိုးလိုပ။

၁၃ ဖိုးယကွ်ၢ်တော်,ဖိုးယနှ်ၢ်ဟူလိုဉ်ဖးဖိုဉ်ယှုၢဝဲ လာမှုကပိုဉ်လိုပ,ဖိုးစံ်ဝဲ
လာအကလှ်ၢ်ဖးဖိုဉ်, မှ်ကလူးလာ အအိုဉ်လိုၢ တဲ်ဉ်သၢဂၢလာ အကအှု
ထိုဉ်တ့ၢ်ကွဲၢအသိုဉ်ဖိုး,တော်အဖ့ဉ်,တော်အဖ့ဉ်,တော်အဖ့ဉ်အိုဉ်ဖိုးပှၢလာ
အအိုဉ်ဝဲဆိုးဝဲလာဟိုဉ်ခိုဉ်လိုပ။

၉

၁ ဖိုးကလူး လာအပ္ပါ ထိုင်ယဲ့ဂါ၊ တဂါနှင့် အူထိုင်ကျွ၊, ဖိုးယ ထံ၌
ဘဲ့ဆင်တဖျာ၌လိုတဲ့လာမှုခိုင် ဆူဟိုင်ခိုင်ချာလိ၊။ ဖိုးတော်ဟွ,ခ်ေါ
၂ လာတော်ပူ၊ယိုခ်နှ,ခ်အနိုင်ခံ,–ဖိုးအတော်အိုးထိုင်တော်ပူ၊ယိုခ်နှ,, ဖိုးတော်
ခုခ်ဟဲထိုင်လာတော်ပူ၊နှ,ခ်ဖ,ကပူ၊ဖးမြိ,အခုခ်အသိုး, ဖိုးမှ,ဖိုးတော်ဖး
၃ ဖိခံးလိ၊ဝဲ့လာတော်ပူ၊ခုခ်အဆိနှ,ခ်လိ၊။– ဖိုးခ္ဒ,ခ်ဝ,ခ်ဟဲထိုင်လာ တော်ခုခ်
အပူ၊ဆူဟိုင်ခိုင်ချာ, ဖိုးတော်ဟွ,ခ်ေါ၊လာ အမိအကမိ၊, ခ်ပတ္ပ၊ချ၊ လာ
၄ ဟိုင်ခိုင်ချာအသိုးနှ,ခ်လိ၊။– ဖိုးတော်မ၊လိ,ခ်ေါ၊ဒ်ိုးသိုးအသုတမ၊အာမ၊
သိနှ,ခ်ဖိ၊ဝံ၊ဖိ၊လာဟိုင်ခိုင်ချာ, ဖိုးကယဲ့ဂါ်တော်သံ်ကစ,ခ်, ဖိုးကယဲ့ဂါ်သ့,ခ်
နှ,ခ်တ,ဝ့၊, ဖိုး[ဒ်ိုးသိုးအကမ၊အာ] ထဲပ္ပ၊လာပ္ပ၊ အတော်စ,ခ်ိုခ် ဃ,ခ်တ
၅ အိုင်ဘ,ခ်လာ အမ,ခ် တူ၊ခိုင် အလိ၊ဘ,ခ်တဖ,ခ်ဖိ၊ လိ၊။– ဖိုးဒ်ိုးသိုးအက
မ၊သံ်အိ၊ဖိုး, တော်တဒုးမ၊ဘ,ခ်ဝဲဘ,ခ်, မ့,ခ်ိုးသိုးအကမ၊ နုးမ၊ဖြ,ခ်အိ၊
ယဲ့ဂါ်လါလိ၊။ ဖိုးအတော်နုးတော်ဖြ,ခ်နှ,ခ် မ၊သ,ခ်ပတ့ ချ၊လံ,ခ်ပ္ပ၊ အတော်နုး
၆ တော်ဖြ,ခ် အသိုးနှ,ခ်လိ၊။– ဖိုးလာမှ,ခ်နုံ၊တဖ,ခ်နှ,ခ် ပ္ပ၊ကညြိကဃူသံ ဘ,ခ်
ဆ,ခ်ဖိ,,တထံ,ခ်နှ,ခ် ဘ,ခ်ဝဲဘ,ခ်, ဖိုးတော်ကမိ,ခ်သံ အသ,ဘ,ခ်ဆ,ခ်ဖိ,,တော်
သံ်ကဃ့,ခ်ကွ,ခ်ဝိ,ခ်လာအအိ,ခ်လိ၊။

၇ ဖိုးခ္ဒ,ခ်ဝ,ခ်အက့,ခ်အဝိ၊နှ,ခ်လိ၊ဂ,ခ်လာကသ,ခ်အိ,ခ်ကတိ၊အသ,လာ
အကဒ,သ,အဂ်ိ, ဖိုးတော်အိ,ခ်လာအမိ,ခ်လိ၊ဂ,ခ်လာမိ,ခ်သလ,ထူ, ဖိုးအ
၈ ဝ,ခ်လိ၊ဂ,ခ်လာပ္ပ၊ကညြိအဝ,ခ်,–ဖိုးအိ,ခ်ဝ,ခ်ဖိ,,အမိ,ခ်သူလိ၊ဂ,ခ်လာ ဖိ,ခ်မှ,ခ်
၉ အမိ,ခ်သူ, ဖိုးအဝ,ခ်လိ၊ဂ,ခ်လာခ့ယှ,ခ်အဝ,–ဖိုးအိ,ခ်ဝ,ခ်ဖိ,,သ,ခ်ိုးလိ၊ဂ,ခ်လာ
သ,ခ်ိုးထ,, ဖိုးအခ်ိ,,ဆ့,ခ်ိုခ်ိ,ခ်ိ,ခ်ခ,ခ်ကတ,ခ်အိ,ခ် ဖိ,ခ်ကသ့,ခ်အါ၊ရ,ခ်ဟ့,ခ်
၁၀ ဆူ၊ရ,သ,အပ္ပ၊အသိ,ခ်သိ,,နှ,ခ်လိ၊။–ဖိုးအဝ,ခ်ိ,,နှ,ခ်လိ၊ ဂ,ခ်လာပတ္ပ၊ချ၊အ
ဝ,ခ်ိ, ဖိုးအဝ,ခ်ိ,,အိ,ခ်ဖိ,,အနိ,ခ်လံ,ခ်, ဖိုးအိ,ခ်ဖိ,,အမိအကမိ၊ခ်ိ,,သ,ခ်ိုးအကမ၊
၁၁ အာပ္ပ၊ကညြိယဲ့ဂါ်လါလိ၊။– ဖိုးအိ,ခ်ဝ,ခ်ဖိ,,အမိ၊ပ၊လာ အမ,ခ်ခ,ခ်တော်ယိ,ခ်
အကလူ,တဂ၊လိ၊,အမ,ခ်ိ,,လာ၄ေ,ကြ,ိ,,အကျ,ခ်,နှ,ခ်မ့,ခ်ိ,,အဘ,ခ်ိ,,ခ်, ဖိုးအမ,ခ်ိ,,
လာဟ့,ခ်ိ,,လ့,ခ်ိ,,အကျ,ခ်,နှ,ခ်မ့,ခ်ိ,,အမ,ခ်ိ,,လူ,ခ်လိ၊။

၁၂ တော်နုးတော်ဖြ,ခ်ဘ,ခ်ိ,,ပ္ပ၊ကွ,ခ်လံ,။ ကွ,ခ်ကွ,ခ်,တော်တဖ,ခ်အလိ,ခ်ခ,ခ်ိ,,ခ်နှ,ခ်တော်
နုးတော်ဖြ,ခ်ကဟဲ့ဒ်ိုးခ,ခ်ိ,,ခ်ိ,,လိ၊။

၁၃ ဖိုးကလူ,လာအပ္ပ၊ထိုင်ဃ,ဂ၊တဂ၊နှ,ခ်အူထိုင်ကျွ၊,ဖိုးယနှ,ခ်ဟူတော်
သိ,ခ်ဟဲ့ထိုင်လာ တော်လှ,ခ်အလိ,ခ်ထူ,လ,ခ်ိ,ခ်နှ,ခ်ိ,ခ်ိ,ခ်ိ

နှင့်,ဃဉ်လေးကွမ်းကလူးလွှီ်ဂေးလ၊အဘက်တော် စားယင်အသးလ၊ထံကျ
ဖးဖိုက်ဖရ၊သးအပူ၊တက့်။

၁၄ ဖိုးကလူးလွှီ်ဂ၊လ၊အကကိ၊အသးလ၊တနှင်ရုံ့, ဖိုးတနုံ၊,ဖိုးတ
လါ, ဖိုးတနုံ့အဂိ်နှင်ဘင်တော်ဃဉ်လေးကွမ်ကိ၊, ဒုံးသိုးအကမ၊သံ်ပှ၊
၁၆ ကညီသ၊ပူ၊တပူ၊လေ။– ဖိုးပှ၊ကသ့ဉ်သုးဖိ အတော်ဂံ်နှင်မ့ော် တကလး
အကျိခံကလး,ဖိုးယနော်ဟူအတော်ဂံ်တော်နင်လေ။

၁၇ ဖိုးဒ်နှင်အသိုးယထံ်ဘင်တော်လ၊ညြီခ,ဖိုးယထံ်ဘင်ကသ့ဉ်,ဖိုး
ပှ၊လ၊အဆ့ဉ်ခိ၊လ၊အလိ၊အိ်ဖိုးသ ယိုးမ့ဉ်အူ,ဖိုးသူဂိ၊,ဖိုးဘိ, ဖိုးက
သ့ဉ်အခ်ိ်ဉ်လေ ဂ်လ၊ခ့ ယူ်အခ်ိ်ဉ်, ဖိုးမ့ဉ်အူ ဖိုးတော်ခုဉ်, ဖိုးကးသ့ဉ်
၁၈ တဖဉ်ဟဲထိ်ဉ်လ၊အကိ်ပူ၊လေ။–ဖိုးပှ၊ကညီအသ၊ပူ၊တပူ၊ဘင်တော်
သံ်လ၊မ့ဉ်အူ,ဖိုးတော်ခုဉ်,ဖိုးကးလ၊အဟဲထိ်ဉ်လ၊ အကိ်ပူ၊ သ၊မံ၊နှ
၁၉ လေ။– မ့ော်အဂ့ော်ဒ်လဲ့ဉ်, အစိအကခိ၊အိ်ဉ် လ၊အကိ်ပူ၊, ဖိုးလ၊ အမ့ော်
လေ။အဂ့ော်ဒ်အိ်၊, အမ့ော်အိ်ဉ်ဖိုးအခ်ိ်ဉ်, ဖိုးလေ၊ဂ် လ၊ဂ့ော်အသိုးနှ်ဉ်, ဖိုး
မ၊အ၊မ၊သီတော်လ၊အိ်၊လေ။

၂၀ ဖိုးပှ၊ကညီအိ်ဉ်လေ၊တဲ်ဉ်လ၊တော်နုးတော်ဖြ်ဉ်အိ်၊လ၊တော်တမ၊သံ်ဘင်
အိ်၊တဖဉ်နှ်ဉ် တဒိ်ယော်လေ၊ကွ၊ဘင် အသးလ၊အတော်မ၊လ၊အစ့, ဒုံ
သိုးအသုတဘါထိ်ဉ်တော်နှ, ဖိုးတော်ဂိ၊ထူ, ဖိုးတော်ဂိ၊ခ့, ဖိုးတော်ဂိ၊တော်,
ဖိုးတော်ဂိ၊လ၊, ဖိုးတော်ဂိ၊သ့ဉ်လ၊အထံ်ဉ်တော်တသ့, နော်ဟူတော်တသ့,
၂၁ ဟိ်းတော်တသ့ဘင် တဖဉ်တဂ့၊နှ်ဉ်ဘင်။– ဖိုးတဒိ်ယော်လေ၊ကွ၊ဘင်အ
သးလ၊အတော်မ၊ သံ်ပှ၊ ကညီ, ဖိုးအတော်ဟိ်ဉ်, ဖိုး အတော်မ၊ကမ်ဉ်မ့ဉ်
ကမ်ဉ်ခ္ဂါ,ဖိုးအတော်ဟူဉ်အတော်ဘ့ဉ်သ့ဉ်တဖဉ်နှ်ဉ်ဘင်။

၁၀

၁ ဖိုးယထံ်ဘင်ကလူးအဂ၊အိ်ဉ်ဖိုးအဂ့ော်ဆူဉ်အဘါဆူဉ်, ဖိုးကူသိ
ဖိုးတော်အ၊ဉ်တဂ၊ဟဲလေ၊လ၊မ့ဉ်ခ်ိ်ဉ်, ဖိုးတ၊ော်ကွ၊အိ်ဉ်လ၊အခ်ိ်ဉ်, ဖိုးအ
၂ ခဲ်ဉ်လေ၊ဂ်လ၊မ့ော်,ဖိုးအခ်ိ်ဉ်လေ၊ဂ်လ၊မ့ဉ်အူအထူဉ်လေ။– ဖိုးအလ်ဉ်ဖ
အိ်ဉ်အိ်းထိ်ဉ်အသးတဘ့ဉ်အိ်ဉ်ဝဲလ၊အစ့ပှ၊, ဖိုးပဉ်လေ၊အခ်ိ်ဉ်ထွ,တခ
၃ လ၊ဖိ်ဉ်လဲ့ဉ်ဖ်ိ်ုးခ်ိ်ဉ်, ဖိုးအခ်ိ်ဉ်ခ့ဉ်တခ်ိ်လ၊ခ်ိ,– ဖိုးကိ်ုးပသ့ထိ်ဉ်လ၊အက
လူ်ော်ဖ်ိ်ုးခ်ိ်ဉ်,ဒ်ခ့ယူ်ကညီ၊တော်အသိုးနှ်ဉ်လေ။ဖိုးတ့၊အကိ်ုးထိ်ဉ်ဖိ်ုး,လိ်ဉ်ခ
ဘ့ဉ်နှ်ဉ်သိ်ဉ်ထိ်ဉ်ဝဲလေ။

၄ ဖိုးလ၊လိ်ဉ်ခ်ိ်ဉ်ဘ့ဉ်သိ်ဉ်ထိ်ဉ်နှ်ဉ်ဘူ၊ဖိုးယကကွ၊တော်, ဖိုးယနော်ဟူတော်
သိ်ဉ်လ၊မ့ဉ်ခ်ိ်ဉ်ခ်ိ်ုးဝဲ,ခ့ပနှ်ဉ်ဃော်တော်လ၊လိ်ဉ်ခ်ိ်ဉ်ဘ့ဉ်ခ်ိ်ုးဝဲ,ဖိုးကွ၊အိ်၊တဂ့၊။

၅ ဖိုးကလူ်ုးလ၊ယထံ်ဉ်အိ်၊ဆ၊ထ၊ဉ်ထ၊ဖိ်ဉ်လဲ့ဉ်ဖ်ိ်ုးခ်ိ်ဉ်,ဖိုးလ၊ခ်ိတဂ၊

၉ နှင့်ယှင်ထိုင်အစုဆူမှုခိုင်,– ဖြူးဆိုင်တော်လောတော်လောအမှုဝ အစီးစီးအ
ဃာင်ဃာင်ဖြူးတုံ့လိုးမှုခိုင်ဖြူးတော်အိုင်ဝဲလောအလိုး,ဖြူးဟိုင်ခိုင်ဖြူးတော်အိုင်
လောအချာ,ဖြူးပိုင်လဲင်ဖြူးတော်အိုင်လောအပူးတဂေးအမဲင်ညါဖြူးစံးဝဲ, လော
၇ အဆောအကတိုတ်အိုင်လောဒေါ်။– ဖြူးလောကလူးလောအပ္ပါးထိုင်ခ္ခိုဂေ
တဂေးအသိုင်ထိုင်မှုနံ့ဂေ,တူးဇေအူထိုင်ကွဲးဖြူး,ယွဲးအတော်ရှုသူင်ကလော
ထိုင်ပ္ပါးထိုင်,ဒ်အစံ့ခ်ိတဲးတဲလိုးဝဲလောအခ့အပ္ပါ,ဝံသ့ခ်ိတဖ်ိုင်အသိုးနှ့ခ်
လိုး။

၈ ဖြူးတော်သိုင်လောယနှ်ဟူလောမှုခိုင်ကတိုးထိုင်ကဖြူးဖြူးယော,ဖြူး စံးဝဲ
ဒခ့်, လဲးဟံးနှ့်လင်ဖြိုလောအအိုင်အိုးထိုင်အသး လောကလူးလောအဆော
၉ ထောခ်လောဖိုင်လဲင်ဒ်ုးခိုင်, ဖြူးလောမိတဂေးအစုပ္ပူးနှ့ခ်တက့်။– ဖြူးယလဲး
ဆူကလူးနှ့ခ်အအိုင်ဖြူးယစံးအိုး; ဟ့ခ်လိုးယောလောလင်ဖြိုနှ့ခ်တက့်။ ဖြူး
အဝဲဒခ့်နှ့ခ်စံးယော, ဟံးနှ့်, ဖြူးအိုင်ကွ်ခ်အိုးတက့်, ဖြူးကမောခ်နှဟော
ဖော,မ့ခ်မှ်အိုင်လောနုကိုင်ပ္ပူးနှ့ခ်ကဆောဝဲ၌ကခဲ့ဧ်အသိုးနှ့ခ်လိုး။

၁၀ ဖြူးယဟံးနှ့်လင်ဖြိုလောကလူးအစုပ္ပူးနှ့ခ်, ဖြူးယအိုင်ကွ်ခ်အိုးလိုး။
ဖြူးအိုင်ဝဲလောယကိုင်ပ္ပူးဆောဝဲ၌ကခဲ့ဧ်အသိုး,ဖြူးတူးယအိုင်ကွ်ခ်အိုး ဖြူး,
၁၁ ယဟောဖောခ်ထိုင်ဝဲလိုး။–ဖြူးအဝဲဒခ့်စံးယော, နဘခ်ကတိုးတော်လောဝံအ
ကျိ်ခ်လောပ္ပးဂိ်မှ်, ဖြူးပ္ပးကလုခ် ကလုခ်, ဖြူးပ္ပးကတိုးတော်အကလုခ် က
လုခ်,ဖြူးစီးပ္ပးအါဂေးသ့ခ်တဖ်ိ အမဲင်ညါလိုး။

၁၁

၁ ဖြူးတော်ဟ့ခ်လိုးယေးလော တပ်ိုတော်တော်လိုး ဂခ်လော ခ်ိုခ်ထိုးဘိ,ဖြူးကလူး
လောအဆောထောခ်ဖြစ်ုးဝဲဒခ့်, ဝဲ့ဆောထောခ် ဖြူးထိုခ်ယွဲ အတော်လှ်ုတ်ခ့်,ဖြူး
၂ အတော်လှ်ုလိ်ုတ်,ဖြူးပ္ပးတာ်ထုကဖ်ိုတော်လောအပ္ပူးတက့်။–မ့ခ်မှ်ဂေးအိုင်
လောတော်လှ်ုတ်ခ်ိုလောခ်ိုကွ်ခ်တ့ုတ်ကွ်ခ်အိုး,ဖြူးထိုခ်အိုးတ့ဂ,ုး။ အ့ဂ,ုတ်ခ်အိုး,
တော်ဟ့ခ်လိုးအိုးလောပ္ပး ကလုခ်အဂေးအစုပ္ပူး, ဖြူးကယိ်ုတ်ုတ်ုခ့ုတ်ခ်ိုဆ့ခ်ုလ့ခ်ုတ်
ဆ်ုခ်ုလိ်ုလိ်ုး။

၄ ဖြူးယ ကဟ့ခ်[အခ်ိုအကခ်ိုး]လော ယပ္ပးအ့ခ်ုခ်အသးခ်ုဂေး,ဖြူးကူသိုးဝဲ
လောထောခ်အတော်ကံ့းညခ်, ဖြူးကကတိုးတော်လောဝံ အကျ်ခ် အနုံ့ဂေတကထိ
၄ ခ်ုကယောဃုဆ်ုလိ်ုး။ ။အဝဲသ့ခ်တဖ်ိုနှ့ခ်မ့ခ်ုသခ်ုလ့ခ်ုခ်ုထူခ်ု,ဖြူးမ့ခ်ုအ
၅ ဒါခ်ုဟ့ခ်ုလောအဆောထောခ်ုဝဲလောယိ်ုခ်ုခ်ုခ်ုအကစော်အမဲင်ညါလိ်ုး။ ။ဖြူး
ပ္ပးသါကမောအောအိုးမ့ခ်ုအိုခ်ုတဂေးဂေးဖြူး, မ့ခ်ုအူဟဲ့ထိုခ်ုလောအကိ်ုခ်ုပ္ပူ,
ဖြူးအိုခ်ုကွ်ခ်ုအရှခ်ုအဒါ, ဖြူးပ္ပးမ့ခ်ုသါကမောအောအိုးတဂေးဂေးဖြူး,ကဘခ်ု
၆ တော်မောသ်ုကွ်ခ်ုအိုးခ်ုနှ့ခ်ုသိုးလိ်ုး။– အဝဲသ့ခ်ုတဖ်ိုနှ့ခ်ုအိုခ်ုဖြူးအခ်ုအက

ဒီးလၢအကးတံ့ဝ်ဃၢ်မ္ဆ၊ခ်ိ၊ဉ်သ့, ဒီးသိးဖဲအမ့၎်နံ့ၢတဖ၊ဉ်လၢ အကတိၢ
တ၎်လၢဝံ့အကျိ၎်နှ,ဉ်တ၎်သုတဟဲစ့ၢ,ဘ,ဉ်တ,ၢ, ဒီးအိ,ဉ်ဝဲဒီးအ၀ အက
ဒီၢလၢထံ့အဖိ၀ိ,ဉ်, ဒီးသိးအကမၢထံ့ကဲထိ,ဉ်တ၎်သ့ဂ်ိ, ဒီးဖဲ၀,ဉ်အတ,ဉ် အ
သးတစ့စ့နှ,ဉ်ကျိ,ဟိ,ဉ်ခ်ိ,ဉ်လၢတ၎်နးတ၎်ဖြ,ဉ်တမ်ၢလ၎်လ၎်သ့ဝ်လိ၊။ ။

၇ ဒီးအ,ဉ်အသးတ,ၢအလၢ၁ဝ်ၢ၀ီး,တ၎်မ်ၢ လ၁ဝ်လၢအဟဲထိ,ဉ် လၢတ၎်ယိ၁ဝ်
အပ,ၢတ၀ုနှ,ဉ်ကဒုးတ၎်ဒီးအ်ၢ, ဒီးကမၢ ဃ,ဉ်အ်ၢ,ဒီးကမၢ သ့ံအ်ၢလိ၊။–

၀ ဒီးအ၀ိ,ဉ်ကအိ,ဉ်လၢ၀့၎်ဖးဒိ,ဉ်အကျ,ဲ,လၢ၃ၢကိ၊ အ်ၢ လၢသးအကျိ,ဉ်လၢ
စ၀ိ,ဉ်, ဒီးအ်ၢကူ,ပတူ၊ နှ,ဉ်ဖ,ပ ကစ၎်ဒီ၊ သ့ံအသး လၢတ,ဉ် စ,ညါ အလိ၊

၉ လိ၊။–ဒီးပ,ၢဘ,ဉ်ဃ၊ဒီ၊ပ,ၢဂ၎်မ့၎်,ဒီ၊ပ,ၢအ,ဉ်ခ,ဉ်, ဒီ၊ပ,ၢကတိ၊ တ၎်အက
လ,ဉ်ကလ,ဉ်, ဒီ၊ပ,ၢကလ,ဉ်ကလ,ဉ် တ၀,ဉ် နှ,ဉ်ကကွ၎် အ၀ိ,ဉ်သၢနံ့ၢဒီ၊ဖ၊ဒီ

၁၀ နံ့ၢ, ဒီ၊တ,ဉ်ခ,ဉ်ဒ,ၢ်ဘ,ဉ်အ်ၢ်လၢသ,ဉ်ခ်ိ,ဉ်ပ,ၢ်ဘ,ဉ်။– ဒီ၊ပ,ၢ်လၢအ၀ိ,ဉ်ဝဲ
ဆိ၊ဝဲလၢဟိ,ဉ်ခ်ိ,ဉ်ဖ,ၢ်ကသ,ဉ်ခ,ဉ်သ၊ခ,ဉ်, ဒီ၊ကမ,ဉ်လ၊ဝဲ, ဒီ၊ကဟ,ဉ်လ၎်အ
သးလၢခ်ိ,ဉ်ဖ၊သ့ကိ၊သ့ကိ၊လိ၊။ အ,ဉ်၎်ဒ်အ်ၢ, ဝံ့ခ,ၢ်နှ,ဉ်မ၊နး၊မ၊ဖြ,ဉ်ပ,ၢ
အိ,ဉ်ဝဲဆိ၊ဝဲလၢဟိ,ဉ်ခ်ိ,ဉ်ဖ,ၢ်လိ၊။

၁၁ ဒီ၊သၢနံ့ၢဒီ၊ဖ၊ဒီနံ့ၢပ,ၢ်ကွံ,ဉ်ဒီ၊, သ၊သ,ဉ်လၢ၀,ဉ်ဟဲနှ,ဉ်လၢအ,ပ,ၢ, ဒီ၊
အတ၎်ဆ,ၢ်ထ,ၢ်,ဉ်လၢအ,ခ်ိ,ဉ်, ဒီ၊ပ,ၢ်လၢအထံ,ဉ်ဝဲတ၀,ဉ်ဘ,ဉ်ဟ,ၢ်ဘ,ဉ်ဖ,ၢ်ဒီ,ဉ်

၁၂ မ၊လိ၊။– ဒီ၊အ ဝဲသ့,ဉ်တ၀,ဉ်နှ,ဉ်နှ၎်ဟ,ၢ်တ၎်အကလ,ၢ်သိ,ဉ်ဖ၊ဒီ,ဉ်လၢမ,ဉ်ခ်ိ,ဉ်
ဒီ၊ခ်ံ၊အ်ၢ, ဟဲက,ၢ်ထိ,ဉ်ဖဲအ်ၢ်ၢ်တက,ၢ်။ ဒီ၊လ၊ၢ်ထိ,ဉ်ဝဲ၀ဆ,ၢ်မ,ဉ်ခ်ိ,ဉ်လၢတ၎်အၢ,ဉ်

၁၃ အလိ၊, ဒီ၊အ,ဉ်ခ,ဉ်အ,ဉ်ဒါထံ,ဉ်အ်ၢ်လိ၊။– ဒီ၊တ၎်လၢနှ,ဉ်ရ,ုံ,ဉ်နှ,ဉ်ဟိ,ဉ်ခ်ိ,ဉ်ဟ,ူ
ဝ၊ဖ၊ဒီ,ဉ်လိ၊, ဒီ၊ဝ့၎်ဆ,ံ့ဆ,ဉ်ပ,ၢ်တ,ပ,ၢ်လိ၊ဒ,ုၢ်ကွံ,ဉ်ဝဲ, ဒီ၊ပ,ၢ်ခ,ုံ,ကထိ,ဉ်တ၎်
သ,ံ့လၢဟိ,ဉ်ခ်ိ,ဉ်ဟ,ူ၊ဝ၊အ,ပ,ၢ်လိ၊။ ဒီ၊ပ,ၢ်အိ,ဉ်လိ၊တဲ,ဉ်တ၀,ဉ်ဟ,ၢ်ဝဲ, ဒီ၊ခ်ံ၊

၁၄ ထိ,ဉ်ပ,ဘ,ၢ်ၢ၊မ,ဉ်ခ်ိ,ဉ်အကစ၎်လိ၊။ ။တ၎်နးတ၎်ဖြ,ဉ်လၢအ,ပ,ၢ်ထိ,ဉ်ခ,ံ့မ်ၢ
ထမ်ၢနှ,ဉ်ပ,ၢ်ကွံ,ဉ်လ,ံ့။ကွ၎်ကွ၎်, တ၎်နးတ၎်ဖြ,ဉ်လၢအ,ပ,ၢ်ထိ,ဉ်သၢမ်ၢ တမ်ၢ
ကဟဲလိ၊ဝဲ,ခ,ူ,ခ,ူ,လိ၊။

၁၅ ဒီ၊ကလ,ူ၊လၢအ,ပ,ၢ်ထိ,ဉ်ခ,ဉ်ဂ,ၢ်တ,ဂ,ၢ်နှ,ဉ်ဒ,ူ,ထိ,ဉ်ကွ,ၢ, ဒီ၊တ၎်သိ,ဉ်ဖ၊ဒီ,ဉ်
တ၀,ဉ်အိ,ဉ်ဝဲလၢမ,ဉ်ခ်ိ,ဉ်, ဒီ၊ခ်ံ၊ဝဲ ၃,ဉ်, ဟိ,ဉ်ခ်ိ,ဉ်အ၀ိ အမ့၎်တ၀,ဉ်နှ,ဉ်ကဲထိ,ဉ်

ဝဲလၢ၀ကစ၎်အ၀ဲ, ဒီ၊အ၀ယ,ုံ၊အ၀ဲ, ဒီ၊ကခ,ံ့ညိ,ဉ်တ၎်အ၀ိ၊ခ်ိ၊ အ၀ယ,ဉ်

၁၆ ဃ,ဉ်လိ၊။–ဒီ၊ပ,ၢ်သ,ူ,ဉ်ကဲ့သ၊ပ,ၢ်လၢအ,ခ,ဉ်နှ,ုၢ်လၢအလ,ၢ်ပ၀ိ,ဉ်လၢယ,ၢ်အ

၁၇ ဖ,ဉ်ညါ ခ,ံ့ဆ,ံ့လ,ံ့ၢ်ဂ,ၢ်နှ,ဉ်တ,ၢ်လ,ၢ်ကခ,ံ့ကျ,ဉ် ဒီ၊ဘ,ဉ်ထိ,ဉ် ဘါထိ,ဉ် ယ,ၢ်,– ဒီ၊
ခ်ံ၊ဝဲ၃,ဉ်, တ၎်သ့,ဉ် တ၎်လၢ,ဉ်, လၢအ အ,ဉ်, လၢအ အ,ဉ် တ,ုၢ်လ,ံ့, လၢအ က
အ,ဉ်,ကစ၎်ယ,ၢ်ဇ,ၢ,ပခ်ံ၊ထိ,ဉ်ပ,ဘ,ၢ်ၢ၊နဘ,ူ,ုနဖ,ြ,ဉ်လိ၊။ အ,ဉ်၎်ဒ်အ်ၢ, နဟ်ံ၊

၁၈ နှ,ုၢ်နခ်ိ,ဉ်နကမ်ၢ အ,ၢ်, ဒီ၊နခ်ံ,ဉ်ညိ,ဉ်တ၎်လိ၊။– ဒီ၊ပ,ၢ်ကလ,ုဉ်ကလ,ုဉ်အ,ဉ်သ၊

ဒိုင်ထိုင်, ဒီးနှသးဒိုင် ဟဲတူးလံ, ဒီးပှားလာ အသံ တဖင်နှင် အကတော်
ဘင်ဝဲဒီးသိုး အကဘင်တော်စံ်ဒ်ညြင်, ဒီးခံ်ုးသိုးတော်ကဟ့ုင်လိုးတော်ဘျူး
တော်ဖြိုင်လာနခ့ုနပှား, ဝံတဖင်,ဒီးပှားစီဆုံ, ဒီးပှားလာအဗျားနမံ်ုးဒီ:ဒြင်ဒီ:
ဆီ:သ့ုင်တဖင်နှင်, ဒီ:ခ်ုီ:သိုးပှားလာအမားဟား:ဂီ:ဟိုင်ခ်ုင်ကဘင်တော်မား
ဟား:ဂီ:အီ:လိ:။

၁၉ ဒီ:ယ့ားအတော်လှော်ဟံ်ုင်အိုင်အီ:ထိုင်အသ:လာမ့ုခ်ုင်,ဒီ:တော်အာ:ုင်လိ:
အီလိ:အတလါအိုင်ဖျါလာ တော်လှော်အဟံ်ုင်ပ့ား, ဒီ:လိ:ဝော်အခ်ုီ:, ဒီ:တော်
သိုင်ထိုင်, ဒီ:လိသိုင်, ဒီ:ဟိုင်ခ်ုင်ဟ့ား:ဝ:, ဒီ:တော်ဟဲစ့ား:လိ: လာသ့ုင်အ
ဖ့ားုင်ဖ:ဒီ:ုင်လိ:။

၁၂

၁ ဒီ:တော်လိ:လ:ဖ:ဒီ:ုင် အိုင်ထိုင်လာမ့ုခ်ုင်လိ:, ပိ:ုမ့ုင်တဂ:ကူသိ:ဝဲ
ဒီ:မှော်,ဒီ:လါအိုင်လာအခ်ုင်ဖိလော်, ဒီ:အခ်ုင်သလ:အိုင်ဒီ:ဆုင်တဆံ်ခ်
၂ ဖ့ားုင်အိုင်လာအခ်ုင်လိ:။- ဒီ:ဒါထိုင်ဝဲ, ဒီ:ကိ:ပသ့ုထိုင်လာအဟ့ား:ဆါ,
ဒီ:ဆုင်ဖြိုင်ဆုင်နှ:လာတော်ဆံ်:စော်အယိလိ:။

၃ ဒီ:တော်လိ:လ:အ့ဂ:အိုင်ထိုင်လာမ့ုခ်ုင်ဒီ:ကွော်ကွော်,ပယိ:ဂီ:ဖ:ဒီ:ုင်
, တဘိအိုင်ဒီ:အခ်ုင်ခ်ုီ:ဖ့ားုင်,ဒီ:အနှာ:ဆံ်ဆဲုင်, ဒီ:ခ်ုင်သလ:ခ်ုီ:ဖ့ားုင်အိုင်
၄ လာအခ်ုင်လိ:။- ဒီ:အမဲော်မိ:တ့ော်လိ: ကွံ်ုင်ဆုင်ဒီ:ဖိ:ဒီ: လာမ့ုခ်ုင် သာပ့ား:
တပ့ား:ဆ့ားုဟိုင်ခ်ုင်ဖ့ားုင်လိ:။ ဒီ:ပယိ:ဆာထာ:ုင်ဝဲလာပိ:ုမ့ုင်လာ အကဆံ:
စော်တ့ော်တဂ:အမဲော်ညြ,ခ်ုီ:သိ:,တ့ား:အဖိအိုင်ဖ့ုင်ဒီ:,ကအိုင်ကွံ်ုင်ဝဲလိ:။-
၅ ဒီ:ဆံ:စော်နှော်ဝဲလာ အဖိခ့ါလာ အကစံ်ုင်ညြ်ုင်ပှား ကိ:အကလှော်ခဲ:လာအ
၆ ခ်ုီ:ထိ:ဘိထ:,ဒီ:တော်ဟံ:နှော်အဖိဆ့ားယ့ား,ဒီ:အလိ:ပခ်ုင်အအိုင်လိ:။-ဒီ:
ပိ:ုမ့ုင်နှ:ုင်ယ့ော်ကွံ်ုင်ဆ့ားပှော်လော်ကျါဖဲယ့ားကတဲ်ုင်ကတ:ုီ:အလိ:,ခ်ုီ:သိ:တော်
ကလှော်အိုင်လှော်အိအီ:လာအနှံ:တကထိခ်ံ:ကယ:ဃုဆံ:လိ:။

၇ ဒီ:တော်ဒ့ား:တော်ယ:တော်လာ မ့ုခ်ုင်အိုင်ဝဲလိ:, မံ:ကွ:ုလ:ဒီ:အကလ့ား:
၀ သ့ုင်တဖင်ဒ့ား:ပယိ:, ဒီ:ပယိ:ဒီ:အကလ့ား:သ့ုင်တဖင်နှ:ုင်ဒ့ား:ဝဲ,- ဒီ:တမား
၉ ဃုင်ဆုင်တော်ဘုင်,ဒီ:အလိ:တအိုင်လ:ုဘုင်လာမ့ုခ်ုင်ဘုင်။- ဒီ:ပယိ:
ဖ:ဒီ:ုင်,ဂ့ော်အိုင်လာသိတဘိကိ:ဝဲအမံ:လာမ့ုင်ကိ:လံ်ုင်, ဒီ:စ:တင်လာ
အလိနှ:ုပှ:ဟိုင်ခ်ုင်ဖိ:ဒီ:ဘ့ုင်ညြ်ုနှ:ုင်တော်ဟိထိုင် ကွံ်ုင်အီ:ဆ့ားဟိုင်ခ်ုင်,ဒီ:
အကလ့ား:တဖင်ဆုင်တော်ဟိ:ထိုင်ကွံ်ုင်ဒီ:အီ:လိ:။

၁၀ ဒီ:ယနှော်ဟ့ားတော်သိုင်ဖ:ဒီ:ုင် လာမ့ုခ်ုင်ခ်ုီ:ဝဲဒုင်, ခဲကနှံ:ုင်အံ:တော်ဘ့ား:
ကွ:ုခ်ုင်ကှ:ု, ဒီ:တော်အစ်ုအကခ်ီ:, ဒီ:ပကစော်အဟ်ုအမ့ော်, ဒီ:အဃရုံ:အ
တော်ခ်ုတော်ကခ်ီ:ုအိုင်ထိုင်လိ:။အ့ော်ုင်ခ်ုအံ:,ပှားလာအပင်တော်ကမ့ုင် လာပ

ဒြပူါ၀ါ်အလေ၊, လောအပင်တော်ကမ္ဘာ် လောအလေ၊လောယွေ၊အမဲ်ညြေ် ကိုး
၁၁ မူါ်နုံ၊မူါ်နု၊ဒဲး တဂ၊နွှ်ဘဉ်တော်ဟိုထိုဉ်ကွံ်၀ဲလေ၊။– ဒီးပှ၊တဖဉ်နွှ်
မ၊ဃဉ်အီ၊လောသိဖိအသွံဉ်, ဒီးအကလူါ် လောအဒုဉ်အသးလေ၊။ ဒီးတ
အဲ့ဉ်ဘဉ်အသးတူ၊တော်သံလေ၊။

၁၂ မ၊သးဒ်နွှ်ဒီးမ္ပုခ်ဉ်, ဒီးပှ၊အိုဉ် ၀ဆိုး၀ဲလောအပ္ပ၊ သ့ဉ်ဇော, သးခုတ
ကွ့ါ်။ ပှ၊အိုဉ် ၀ဆိုး၀ဲလောဟိုဉ်ခ်ဉ်ချ, ဒီးလောဖိုဉ်လဲ့ဉ်ပ္ပ၊ သ့ဉ်တဖဉ်နွှ်
ဘဉ်အဖ့ဉ်လေ၊။အဂ့ါ်ဒ်အံ၊,မ့ဉ်ကိ၊လံ်သ့ဉ်ညြေ်၀ဲလောအဆ၊ အကတိ်
မ့ါ်တစ်ါ်ဖ်,ဒီး၀ဲလေ၊၀ဲဆ့ုသုအိုဉ်, အိုဉ်ဒီးအသးဒိုဉ်ထိုဉ် ဒိုဉ်မးလေ၊။–
၁၃ ဒီးတူ၊ပယိ၊နွှ်ထံ့ဉ်၀ဲလောအဘဉ်တော်ဟိုထိုဉ်ကွံ်ဆ့ုဟိုခ်ဉ်ဒီး, မ၊အ
မ၊သိ၀ိ်မ့ဉ်လောအဆံ်းစ်ါဖ့ခ်ါနွှ်ဉ်လေ၊။

၁၄ ဒီးတော်ဟ့ဉ်ဖိ်ုမ့ဉ်လောလံ်ဝိုဉ်လေ၊အခ်ံ်းဆ့ခ်ံ်ဘ့ဉ်, ခ်ံ်းသိ်းအကယ့ူ၊၀ဲ
ဆ့ုပ့ါ်လော်ကျ၊ဖဲအလ်ါ်လောတော်ကလူါ်အိုဉ်လူါ်အိ်အီ၊လော ဆ၊အလ်ါ်ဟ
ဆ၊,ဒီ၊ဆ၊တဖဉ်,ဒီ၊တခ်ါဆ၊,ဒီ၊ပ္ပ၊ဖ့ဲ၀ဲဒီ၊ဂ့ါ်နွှ်ဉ်လေ၊။

၁၅ ဒီ၊ဂ့ါ်နွှ်ပ့ဲ်ဉ်ထ့ဲ့ဝ်ုဉ်မ့ဉ်အခ်ံ်လောထံ်လောအကိ်ုဉ်ပ္ပ၊,ဒ်ထံ်လ်ုဉ်အသိ်း,ခ်ံ်း
၁၆ သိ်းထံ်ကဆ့ုဘဉ် အီ၊လေ၊။– ဒီ၊ဟိုဉ်ခ်ဉ်မ၊ စ၊၊ဝ်ုဉ်မ့ဉ်, ဒီ၊အိ်ုဒ်ိုဉ်အ
ထ၊ခ်ဉ်,ဒီ၊ယ့ါ်လော်ကွံ်ထံ်လောပယိ၊ပ့ဲ်ဉ်ထိုဉ်လောအကိ်ုဉ်ပ္ပ၊ဘဉ်နွှ်ဉ်လေ၊။

၁၇ ဒီ၊ပယိ၊အသ၊ဒိုဉ်ထိုဉ်ဝ်ုဉ်မ့ဉ်, ဒီ၊လော်ဒု၊တော်ဒီ၊အချ် အသ,ဉ်အဂ၊
တဖဉ်လောအတော်နွှ်ါ်ယွ၊အတော်မ၊လ်ုဉ်, ဒီ၊အိုဉ်ဒီ၊ယ့ဉ် ရ့ူ၊အတော်အုဉ်အ
သ၊လေ၊။

၁၃

၁ ဒီ၊ယဆ၊ထ၊ဉ်လော၀ဲ၊ခ်ဉ်အိုဉ် လောဖိုဉ်လဲ့ဉ်အနုံ၊, ဒီ၊ယထံ့ဉ်ဘဉ်
တော်မံ၊လ်ုဉ်အိ်ုဉ် ဒီ၊ အခ်ဉ်ဒ်ိ်ုဖ့ဉ်, ဒီ၊အနု၊၊ ဆံ်ဆဲ့ဉ်တ၀ုဲ၊ဆ၊ထ၊ဉ်
လောဖိုဉ်လဲ့ဉ်ပ္ပ၊, ဒီ၊အခ်ဉ်သလုံ၊ဆံ်ဆဲ့ဉ်အိုဉ်လော အနု၊၊တဖဉ်, အမ်ုံ
တော်ရ့ဉ်ခ့ဉ်အိုဉ်လောအခ်ဉ်တဖဉ်အလ်ါ၊လေ၊။

၂ ဒီ၊တော်မံ၊လ်ုဉ်လောယထံ့ဉ် အီ၊တ၀ုနွှ်ဉ် လ်ါ၊ဂ်ုဉ်လောခ့ခ်ံ့ဉ်ဖိ်ုဉ်, ဒီ၊အ
ခ်ဉ်လ်ါ၊ဂ်ုဉ်လောတ၊သ့ုအခ်ဉ်, ဒီ၊အထ၊ခ်ဉ်လ်ါ၊ ဂ်ုဉ်လောခ့ယ့ါ် အထ၊ခ်ဉ်
လေ၊။ ဒီ၊ပယိ၊နွှ်ဟ့ဉ်အီ၊လောအစ်ုအကမ်ီ၊,ဒီ၊အလ်ါ်ပစ်ုဉ်,ဒီ၊အကဟ
အကညြေ်ဖ၊ခ်ဉ်လေ၊။

၃ ဒီ၊ယထံ့ဉ်ဘဉ်အခ်ဉ် တဖျ၊ဉ်ဘဉ်တော်ကျိ်ုအီ၊တ၊ အကသံတ့ါ,ဒီ၊
အပ္ပ၊လ်ါ်လောအကသံတ့ါ်ဘ့ျ၊ကွ့၊၀ဲလေ၊။ ဒီ၊ပှ၊ဟိုဉ်ခ်ဉ်ဖိ်ုပ်ုဉ် အသ,က
၄ မ၊ကမ့ဉ်လောတော်မံ၊ဂ်ုဉ်တ၀ုအဃိ်ုခ်ဉ်လော်ုဉ်,– ဒီ၊ဘ့ဉ်ထိုဉ် ဘါ်ထိုဉ်ပယိ၊
လောအဟ့ဉ်လ်ါ၊အစ်ုအကမ်ီ၊ လောတော်မံ၊လ်ုဉ်, ဒီ၊ဘ့ဉ်ထိုဉ်ဘါ်ထိုဉ်တော်

မံၤလာ်ဒီးစံးဝဒဉ်,မ့ၢ်မတၢဒံးသိးသိးဒီးတၢ် မံၤလာ်နှဉ်လဲဉ်။ မ့ၢ်မတၢ ရးအီၤသ့တဂၤလဲဉ်။

၅ ဒီးတၢ်ဟ့ဉ်လိၤအီၤလၢအထးခိဉ် လၢအကတိၤ တၢ်ဖးခိဉ်, ဒီးတၢ် ရှဉ်ခွဉ်တၢ်လိၤ။ ဒီးတၢ်ဟ့ဉ်လိၤအီၤ လၢအစိအကမီၤ, ဒံးသိးအကမၤ
၆ တၢ်အလါလ့ၢ်ဆံခံလါလိၤ။–ဒီးအဲးထိဉ်အထးခိဉ်လၢတၢ်ရှဉ်ခွဉ်ယ့ၤ, ဒံးသိးအကရှဉ် ခွဉ်အမံၤ, ဒီးအဒဲ, ဒီးပှၤအိဉ်ဝဆိးဝဲလၢမ့ၢ်ခိဉ်လိၤ။–
၇ ဒီးတၢ်ဟ့ဉ်လိၤအီၤ, ဒံးသိးအကရးတၢ်ဒီးပှၤစီဆ့ံ, ဒီးမၤ ဃဉ်အီၤလိၤ။ ဒီးတၢ်ဟ့ဉ်လိၤအီၤလၢ အစိအကမီၤ လၢကယဲၢ်ပှၤအရှဉ်, ဒီးပှၤကတိၤ တၢ်အကလှာ်ကလှာ်,ဒီးပှၤကလှာ်ကလှာ်အဖိခိဉ်လိၤ။
၈ ဒီးကယဲၢ်ပှၤလၢအအိဉ် ဝဆိးဝဲလၢ ထိဉ်ခိဉ်ချၢ, လၢအမံၤတ ဆဲးလိၤဘဉ်အသး,လၢဟိဉ်ခိဉ်တချုးဘဉ်တ့ဒ်းဘဉ်လၢသိဖိမိးသံအသး အလံာ်မ့ၢ်ပှၤဘဉ်တဖဉ်နှဉ်ဘ့ဉ်ထိဉ်ဘါထိဉ်အီၤလိၤ။
၉ ပှၤတဂၤဂၤမ့ၢ်အိဉ်ဒီးအနၢ်ဒီး,မ်အနၢ်ဟ့ၢ်တၢ်တက့ၢ်။–ပှၤတဂၤဂၤ ဒ့ၢ်မၢကဲကၢ်တၢ်ဒီး,ကကဲကၢ်လိၤ။ ပှၤတဂၤဂၤမ့ၢ် မၤသံတၢ်လၢနုးဒီး, ကဘဉ်တၢ်မၤ သံအီၤလၢနုးလိၤ။ ဖဲအံၤပှၤစီဆ့ံ တဖဉ်အတၢ် ဝံသးစ့ၤ အလိၢ်,ဒီးအတၢ်နာ်အလိၢ်အိဉ်ဝဲလိၤ။
၁၀ ဒီးယထံဉ်တၢ်မံၤလာ်အဂၤဖဲထိဉ်လၢဟိဉ်ခိဉ်လာ်တရ, ဒီးအိဉ်ဝဲ
၁၂ ဒီးအနၢၤခံတိ,ဒ်သိဖိအသိး,ဒီးကတိၤတၢ်ဒ်ပယိၤအသိးနှဉ်လိၤ။–ဒီးမၤ တၢ်လၢတၢ်မံၤလာ်အခိဉ်ထံး တရအစိအကမီၤ ဝဲလၢ်လၢ အမဲာ်ညါ, ဒီးမၤပှၤအိဉ် ဝဆိးဝဲ လၢဟိဉ်ခိဉ်ချၢ ကဖဉ်ဘ့ဉ် ထိဉ်ထါထိဉ်တၢ်မံၤ လာ်အခိဉ်ထံးလၢ အဘဉ်တၢ် ကျိအီၤ တ့ၢ်အက သံတ့ၢ်, ဒီးဘ့ါကၢ့ၤဝဲ လိၤ။
၁၃ ဒီးမၤတၢ်လိၤလးဖးဒိဉ်,ဒံးသိးမ့ဉ်ဒ့ကဟဲလိၤလၢမ့ၢ်ခိဉ် ဆ့ဟိဉ်ခိဉ်
၁၄ လၢပှၤကညိအမဲာ်ညါလိၤ။–ဒီးမ့ၢ်အတၢ်လိၤလးလၢတၢ်ဟ့ဉ်လိၤ အီၤ ဒံးသိးအကမၤဝဲလၢတၢ်မံၤလာ်အမဲာ်ညါဒီး, လိနှ့ၢ်ပှၤအိဉ်ဝဆိးဝဲလၢ ထိဉ်ခိဉ်ချၢ, ဒီးမၤလိာ်ပှၤအိဉ် ဝဆိးဝဲ လၢဟိဉ်ခိဉ်ချၢ, ဒံးသိးအ ကတ့ တၢ်မံၤလာ်လၢအဘဉ်တၢ်ကျိအီၤလၢနုးဒီးမ့ၢ်ဝဲတရအဂီၤလိၤ။
၁၅ ဒီးတၢ်ဟ့ဉ်လိၤအီၤ,ဒံးသိးအကဟ့ဉ်တၢ်မံၤလာ်အဂီၤလၢအသးသ ရ,ဒံးသိးတၢ်မံၤလာ်အဂီၤနှဉ်ကကတိၤတၢ်, ဒီးဒံးသိးအကမၤတၢ်မၤ သံပှၤလၢအတဘ့ဉ်ထိဉ်ဘါထိဉ်ဘဉ်တၢ်မံၤလာ်အဂီၤဝဲလၢ်လိၤ။
၁၆ ဒီးမၤဝဲ,ဒ်ံးသိးပှၤဝဲလၢ်,ဒီးဖိဉ်ဒီးဆ,ံ ဒီးပှၤအထ့ၢ်အတိၤ,ဒီးပှၤ အဖ့ိဉ်အယာ်,ဒီးပှၤသဘ့ၢ, ဒီးပှၤအကၢ် သ့ဉ်တဖဉ် လၢအစ့ုလိၤ မ့ၢ်ဂ့ၤ,

၁၇ လာအမဲခ်ာတူ၏ခိုင်လေ့မှ၏ဝေ, ကမိုးတော်ပနိုင်တမိ၊,– မိုးဒုံးသံ,ပျားလာ
တော်မိ၊လင်အတော်ပနိုင်တအိုင်ဘုင်မှ၏ဝေ, အမိ၊အတော်ဂုံ၏တအိုင်ဘုင်
မှ၏ဝေ,သူတဆါတော်ပျားတော်တဝေ့ားလေ၊။
၁၈ တော်ကျွန်သွေ့ကျွန်ဘုင်မှ၏ဖဲအိ၊,ပျားအိုင်မိုးအနှ၏လာအနှ၏ပါ၏တော်နှုင်
မ်အဂုံ၏တော်မိ၊လင်အတော်ဂုံ၏တကော့၏။ မှ၏အဝ့ား၏ခ်ိုလဲ့,မှ၏ပျားကညြိအတော်
ဂုံ၏,မိုးအတော်ဂုံ၏နှုင်မှ၏ဖြ,ဖြ,ဖြလေ၊။

၁၄

၁ မိုးယကွ၏တော်,မိုးကွ၏ကွ၏, သိဖိအိုင်မိုးပျားလာသိဖိ အမိ၊မိုးပ၏အမိ၊
ကွဲ့းအသးလာအမဲခ်ာတူ၏ခိုင် အလိ၊တဖုင်ဆာထာင်ဝဲလာ ကစာ၏စံယိုင်
၂ အလိ၊တကလိ၊လွှ်၏ကလးလွှ်၏ကဆိလေ၊။– မိုးယနှ်ဟူတော် သိုင်လာမှု
ခိုင်,ခ်ထံအါအါကလဲခ်ာအသိုင်သိ,မိ,ခ်ုလိသိုင်ဖးဖိုင်အသိ,နှုင်လေ၊။မိုး
၃ ယနှ်ဟူပျားဒ္ဓတနှ်တဖုင်ဒ္ဓတနှ်,– မိ,အူုင်ထိုင်အထါသိ လာလို၏ပစ်ခ်
အမဲခ်ာညါ,မိ,တော်အသးလွှ်ဒုနှုင်, မိ,ပျားသူုင်ကွ,သးပှ၏အမဲခ်ာညါလေ၊,မိ,
ပျားမ၊လိထါနှုင် ကသ့ဘုင်ခ်ိ တဂ၊ဘုင်,သ့ထဲ ပျားလာတော်ပ္ပ၊ကွ,အိ၊
လာဟိုင်ခိုင်ချ၊တကလိ၊လွှ်၏ကလးလွှ်၏ကထိတဖုင်ဖြ,လေ၊။
၄ ပျားတဖုင်နှုင် မှ၏ပျားလာအတဘုင်အ၊ဘုင်မိ,ပိုင်မှုင်ဘုင်။ မှ၏အဝ့ား၏ခ်ိ
လဲ့,မှ၏မှုင်ကနှ,လေ၊။ပျားတဖုင်နှုင် မှ၏ပျားလာအပိုင်သိဖိအခ်ံဖဲ အဆှ၊
အ,ဂတပ,ဂေ၏လ၏လေ၊။ပျားတဖုင်နှုင်,မှ၏ပျားလာတော်ပ္ပ၊ကွ,အ,ဂလာပျားက
၅ ညြိအကျ,, မိ,မှ၏တ,သုင်အဆိလာယ,, မိ,သိဖိအဂ၏လေ၊။– မိ,တော်တ
ထံခ်ုနှ၏ ဘုင်တော်ကကျ,ုးကဘ,ုင် လာအထ,ုး ခိုင်ဘုင်။ မှ၏အဝ့ား၏ခ်ိ,ုလဲ့,တ
သံခ်ုသ,ုတ၏ကျ,ုင်ဘုင်လာယ,,အလို၏ပစ်ခ်အမဲခ်ာညါဘုင်။
၆ မိ,ယထံခ်ုဘုင်ကလ,ုးအဂ၊ ယ,,ဝဲလာတော်ဖးဖိတဂ၊ အိုင်မိ,တော်
သ,ုခ,ုအကစ်ခ်ုအထ,ုအယိ,ုင်,ဒ,ုးသ,ုးအကစ်ခ်ုခ် ဝ,,တဲလိ၊ဝဲလာပ္ပ၊ အိ,ုခ်ုဝ
ဆ,ုးဝဲလာဟိုင်ခိုင်ချ၊, မိ,ကယ်ာ်ပ္ပ၊ကလ,ုင်ဒ,ုး ပ္ပ၊အ,ုခ,ုခ,ုခ

၉ ဖိုးကလူးလောအပ္ပါးထိုင်သောဂေါတမ ပါဝ်ထိုင်အခံ, ဖိုးကိုးထိုင်လော
အကလှုပ်ဖေးခြင်, ပျားတဂေါမှုတ်ဘါထိုင်တော်မံုးလင်, ဖိုးအဂိုး, ဖိုးဖိုးတော်
၁၀ ပနိုင်လောအမဲ့ဝ်တူ ခိုင်လိုးမှုပ်ဂ္ဂ, လောအခုလိုး မှုပ်ဂ္ဂ,– ဖိုးကအိ အဝဲ
ဒင်လောယွေ အတော်သးခြင် ထိုင်အစပ်းထံ လောအတယါ ဃုပ်ဘဉ်ဝဲ, ဖိုး
ဘဉ်တော်ဂ၀ါလိုးအသးလော အတော်သးခြင်ထိုင်အလိခ်ပူ, ဖိုးကဘဉ်တော်
နးတော်ဖြိုင်လောမှုဉ်ဒူ, ဖိုးကးအပူ့ အိုင်လောကလှုးစိုဆံ့တဖ,ဉ်, ဖိုးသိဖြအ
၁၁ ဝဲ့ညါလိ။–ဖိုးပျားလောအတါထိုင်တော်မံုးလင်, ဖိုးအဂိုး, ဖိုးပျားမှုပ်ဖိုးအ
မံုးအပနိုင်နှုပ်ဖိုး, တအိုင်ဘုံးဘဉ်လောမှုပ်ဆါဆဲးလောမှုပ်နော, ဖိုးအတော်
နးတော်ဖြိုင်အခုပ်ထိုင်ဝဲအစိုးစိုးအဃဉ်ဃဉ်လိ။

၁၂ ဖဲအံ့ုးမှုပ်ပျား စိုဆံ့အတော်ဝံသးခ္ဂ, ဖဲအံ့ုးမှုပ်ပျားလောအတိုပ်နှ, ယွေ့ုအ
ကလှုပ်အကထါ,ဖိုးတော်နပ်ဘဉ်ဃးဖိုးဟ,ုဉ်ဒ္ဓ,ုးလိ။

၁၃ ဖိုးယနှ,ုပ်ဟ,ုတော်ထိုင်လိုးလောမ,ုခိုင်ဖိုးခံ့ုးဝဲဒဉ်,ကွဲ,ုး,တ,ုးအံ့ုးဆ,ုဉ်ပျား
သံ့ုလောအသံ့ုဝဲလောကစ,ုပ်အပ,ုးတဖ,ုဉ်နှ,ုဉ်ဘဉ်ဆိ,ုဉ်ဂ,ုးဝဲလိ။မှုပ်လံ,သးနှ,ုဉ်
ခံ့ုးဝဲဒဉ်, ဒ,ုးသိုးအကအိုင်ဘုံ့ုးဝဲလောအတော်မော, ဖိုးအတော်မော ပါဝ်ထိုင်အ
ခံ့ုလိ။

၁၄ ဖိုးယကွပ်တော်,ဖိုးကွပ်ကွပ်,တော်အောဉ်ဝါ,ဖိုးပ,ုဆ,ုဉ်နိ,ုလောအလိ,ုလိ,ု
ဂ,ုပ်လောပ,ုကညီ့ဖြအိုင်ဖိုးခိုင်သလှုးတ,ုလောအခိုင်,ဖိုးထါဝဲ့ လောအက
နှ,ုဉ်အ,ုဉ်တဘ,ုဉ်အိုင်ဝဲလောအခုပ,ုလိ။

၁၅ ဖိုးကလှုးအဂ,ုတဂ,ုဟဲ့ထိုင်လောတော်လှုပ်အဟံ့ုဉ်ပ,ုး,ဖိုးကိုးထိုင်လော
အကလှုပ် ဖေးခြင်ဆ,ုပ,ုး လောအဆ,ုဉ်နိ,ုလော တော်အောဉ်အလိ,ု တဂ,ုနှ,ုဉ်,ပ
ကိ,ုဉ်လိ,ု နထါဝဲ့ ဖိုးကူ,ုးတော်တက,ုပ်, အ,ုပ်ခ,ုဉ်အံ့ုး, ကူ,ုးတော်အမှုပ်အလါ
ဘဉ်လံ့ုဝဲလံ့,မှုပ်အ,ုပ်ခ,ုဉ်လဲ့ဉ်,ဘုလောဟိ,ုဉ်ခိုင်ဒ,ုးဃ,ုလံ့ုဝဲလံ့။

၁၆ ဖိုးပ,ုးလောအဆ,ုဉ်နိ,ုလောတော်အောဉ်အလိ,ုတဂ,ုပကိ,ုလိ,ုးအထါဝဲ့
လောဟိ,ုဉ်ခိုင်ဒ,ုး,ဖိုးဟိ,ုဉ်ခိုင်ဘဉ်တော်ကူ,ုးအိ,ုလိ,ု။

၁၇ ဖိုးကလှုး အဂ,ုတဂ,ုဟဲ့ထိုင်လောယွေ့ု အတော်လှုပ်အဟံ့ုဉ် ပ,ုးလောအ
အိုင်လောမ,ုခိုင်,ဖိုးအဝဲ့နှ,ုဉ်အိုင် ခ,ုပ်ကိ,ုးဖိုးအထါဝဲ့ လောအကနှ,ုဉ် အ,ုဉ်တ
ဘ,ုဉ်လိ,ု။

၁၈ ဖိုးကလှုးလောအဂ,ုအိုင်ဖိုးအစိုအကဖိ,ုလောမ,ုဉ်ဒ,ုအဖိခိုင်တဂ,ုဟဲ့
ထိုင်လောတော်လှုပ်အလိ,ုပ်အအိုင်, ဖိုးကိ,ုးထိုင်လော အကလှုပ်ဖေ,ုး ဖြိုင်ဆ,ုပ,ုး
လောအအိုင်ဖိ,ုး အထါဝဲ့လော အကနှ,ုဉ်အ,ုဉ်တော်ဖိ,ုးခံ့ုးဝဲ, ပကိ,ုဉ်လိ,ုးနထါ
လောဝဲ့ အကနှ,ုဉ်အ,ုဉ်တော်, ဖိ,ုးပ,ုဉ်ဖြိုင်စပ်,ုးမှုပ် အကူ,ုးလော ဟိ,ုဉ်ခိုင် ဘ,ုတ
ကှ,ုပ်။အ,ုပ်ခ,ုဉ်အံ့ုး,အစပ်,ုးသ,ုဉ်ပ,ုံ့ုလံ့ုဝဲလံ့။

၁၉ ဒီးကလူးနှင့် ပကိုင်လေးအထိုဝင်လာတိုင်ခိုင်ချာ, ဒီးပင်ဖြုတ်စပ်းမှော်
လာတိုင်ခိုင်ချာ, ဒီး, ဗာလေ ဝဲလာယွားအတော်သားဒိုင် ထိုင်အကျိုးဖေးဒိုင်
၂၀ အပူးလေ။– ဒီးတော်လိုက်လေးကျိုးလာဝှေ့ချာ,ဒီးအသွံ့ဝ် ဟဲထိုင်လာ ကျိုး
အပူး, ဒီးထိုင်ဘားလာကသွ့ခ် အထားခိုင် အကယာပါ်လာစတားခံ အူ
တကထိုးကယားလေ။

၁၅

၁ ဒီးတော်ဒိုင်တော်ကမာကမဉ်အလိ်ုလေ်ုလားအဂေ,တမံ, ယထံဉ်ဘဉ်
လာမှုခိုင်ခ,ဉ်, ကလူးနွ်ဂေ,အိုင်ဒီးတော်နုးတော်ဖြုတ်လာခံကတော်ုန်ခ် မံ,လေ်ု။
အဂ့ုတ်ခ်ံ,, ယွားအတော်သားဒိုင်ထိုင်ခ,ဉ်လာထိုင်ပ,ဲ ထိုင်လာ အပူးလေ်ု။
၂ ဒီးယထံဉ်တော်လေ်ုဂ,ဉ်လာပိုင်လဲ,ဉ် ယွားခ,ဉ်စီးဃါ့ဃ,ဉ် အသးဒီးမ့ဉ်
အူ,ဒီးပ,ုလာ အမားဃ,ဉ်တော်ပံ,လ,ဉ်,ဒီးအဂ်ီ, ဒီးအမံ,အတော်ဂ်ုန်ခ,ဉ်ဆော
၃ ထော,ဉ်လာပိုင်လဲ,ဉ်ယွား ခ,ဉ်စီးအဖံ,ခိုင်ခ,ဉ်ခ,ဉ်အိုင်ဒီးယွားအတနုန်လေ်ု။– ဒီး
အူ,ဉ်ယွားအခ့ုအပ,ုစီ,ခီ,ရှ,ုအထေ,ဒီ,သိ,ဖိအထေ,ဒီ,ခံ,ဝဲ,သ့ုတော်လော,ဉ်က
စော်ယွားဇော, နမားတော်ခ,ဉ်မ့ုတော်အခ,ုဉ်, မ့ုတော်မားပသ,ားကမားကမ,ဉ်လေ်ု။ ပ,ု
၄ စီ,ဆ,ုံအစီ,ပ,ုဇော, နကျ,ုတဖ,ဉ်ခ,ဉ်မ့ုတော်အတိုအလေ်ု, ဒီ,အမ့ုတော်အတိုလေ်ု။– က
စော်ဇော, မ့ုတော်မတ,ုတ,ုပ,ုဘ,ဉ်နော, ဒီ,တခ,ုံ,ထိုင်ပတြော,ုဘ,ဉ်နမံ,တဂ,ုလဲ,ဉ်။
အဂ့ုတ်ခ်ံ,, ခဲ့ခ,ဉ်အံ,နမ့ုတော်ပ,ုစီ,ဆ,ုံတဂ,ုဃ,ုဒီ,လေ်ု။ အဂ့ုတ်ခ်ံ,, ကယ်ော်
ပ,ုကလော,ဉ်ကလော,ဉ်ကဟဲ,ဘော,ုထိုင်တော်လာနမဲ,ဉ်ညော်လေ်ု။ အဂ့ုတ်ခ်ံ,, နခ,ုဉ်
ညိုင်တော်အိုင်ဖျာထိုင်ဝဲလေ်ု။
၅ ဒီးတော်တဖ,ဉ် အလိ်ုခ,ုံ နှ,ုဉ် ယကွော်တော်နှ,ုဉ်(ကွော်ကွော်), တော်လော်ဟံ,ဉ်
၆ အတော်အူ,ဉ်အသးအဒဲအိုင် အိ,ုထိုင်အသး လာမှုခိုင်လေ်ု။– ဒီ,ကလူ,ခ်ံ
ဂ,ုအိုင်ဒီ,တော်နုတော်ဖြုတ်ခ်ံ,မံ,ဟဲထိုင်လာတော်လော် အဟံ,ဉ်ပူ,နှ,ုဉ်ကူသိ,
ထိုင် အသးဒီ,တော်ဝါကတြ,ုဉ်ကတြ,ုဉ်, ဒီ,ကံ,ုတူ,ဉ်အယိ်ုတကိ,ုထူ,လာ
အသးနှါပ,ုလေ်ု။
၇ ဒီ,တော်လာတော်အသးလွံ,ုရှအကျ,ုတရှ,ုတ,ုဉ်လေ်ုကလူ,ခ်ံ,ဂ,ုနှ,ုဉ်လာ
လိ,ုခ,ုထူ,ခ်ံ,ဘ,ုဉ်လာပ,ုဂ,ုဒီ,ယွားလာအမှုဝဲ အစီ,စီ, အဃ,ုဉ်ဃ,ုဉ် အတော်သး
၈ ဒိုင်ထိ,ုဉ်လေ်ု။– ဒီ,တော်လော်အဟံ,ဉ်ပူ,နှ,ုဉ်လာပ,ုဂ,ုဝဲဒီ,တော်ခ,ုဉ် ဘ,ုဉ်ဃ,ုဒီ,
ယွားအလ,ုအကဒီ,, ဒီ,အစီအကဒီ,, ဒီ,ကလူ,ခ်ံ,ဂ,ုအတော်နုတော်ဖြုတ်ခ်ံ,
မံ,နှ,ုဉ်တချ,ုလာခ်ံ,ပ,ုဂ,ုခ်ံ,ဘ,ုဉ်ဒီ,,ပ,ုလ,ုနှ,ုဉ်ဆူတော်လော်အဟံ,ဉ်ပူ,တသ့ု
ဘ,ုဉ်ခ,ုတဂ,ုဘ,ုဉ်။

၁၆

၁ ဖိုးယနော်ဟူတော်သိုက်ဖားဖိုက်လောတော်လူ၏အဟိုက်ပျားနှုတ်ခံးကလူးနှိုးဂျ, လဲ့ဟတော်,ဖိုးဂျော်လိုးပျားအတော်သားဖိုက်ထိုက်အလိမ်ခိုနှိုးဘုံ့ုက်လောဟိုဂ်ခိုက်ချော တက္ခ်ော်။

၂ ဖိုးအခိုက်ထံးတဂ,နှုတ်လဲ့ထိုက်,ဖိုးဂျော်လိုးအလိမ်ခိုလောဟိုက်ခိုက်ချော,ဖိုး တော်မောအသးလောတော်ဆေအှုတ်လိုးသလဲ့ အအောလိုးဘုတ်လောပ္ပားအိုက် ဖိုး တော်မံ့ုလတ်အပနှိုက်လောအလိ,ဖိုးဘေါ်ထိုက်အဂိ,တဖုတ်အလိ,နှုတ်လိ။

၃ ဖိုး[ကလူး] လောအပ္ပဲ့ုထိုက်ခံဂ,တဂ,နှုတ်ဂျော်လိုးအလိခိုလောဖိုက်လဲ့ုတ် ပ္ပား,ဖိုးတော်မောအသး,ဒ်ပ္ပားသံ့ုအသ္ခ်ုတ်သိ;, ဖိုးတော်အသးမ္ပဲ့ုဝလော ဖိုက်လဲ့ုတ် ပ္ပား,သံ့ုဝ,ခဲ့ုလောတ်လိ။

၄ ဖိုး[ကလူး]လောအပ္ပဲ့ုထိုက်သောဂ,တဂ,နှုတ်ဂျော်လိုးအလိခိုလောထံ့ုကျ, ၅ ဖိုးထံ့ုမ္ပုအဖိခိုတ်,ဖိုးကဲ့ုထိုက်ဝ,လောတော်သ္ခ်ုတ်လိ။–ဖိုးယနော်ဟူထံ့ုအကလူး ခံ့ုးဝ,ဒတ်,တော်လောအအိုတ်,လောအအိုတ်တ္ခ်ော်လံ,[လောအကအိုတ်]ကစော်ဇော,မ္ခ်ော် ၆ နခ်ုတ်ညိုတ်တော်အံ့ုတဖုတ်ဖိုး,နမ္ခ်ော်တော်တိုတော်လိုးသိ။– အ၀ော်ခ်ုအံ့ု, အ၀ သ္ခ်ုတ်တဖုတ်နှုတ်ဂျော်လိ ပ္ပားစိ,ဖိုးခံ့ုသ္ခ်ုတ်တဖုတ်အသ္ခ်ုတ်, ဖိုးနဒုးအိုအိ့ုလော တော်သ္ခ်ုတ်လိ။မ္ခ်ော်အ၀ော်ခ်ုလဲ့ုတ်,မ္ခ်ော်အ၀ုတ်ဘုတ်တော်ခ်ုနှုတ်လိ။

၇ ဖိုးယနော်ဟူအဂ,တဂ,လောတော်လူ၏ဂျော်အပ္ပားနှုတ်ခံ့ုးဝ,ဒတ်, မ္ခ်ော်လံ,သ္ခ် တော်လောတ်ကစော်ယ္ပား,ဇော, နခ်ုတ်ညိုတ်တော်နှုတ်မ္ခ်ော်အမ္ခ်ော်အတိ,ဖိုးအတိအလိ, လိ။

၈ ဖိုးကလူး လောအပ္ပဲ့ုထိုက်လ္ခ်ော် ဂ,တဂ,နှုတ်ဂျော်လိုးအလိခိုလောမ္ခ်ော်အ ၉ လိ,ဖိုးတော်ဒုးကိ,ဃိတ် ပ္ပားကညိုလော မ့ုတ်ဆ္ခ်ုလိ။– ဖိုးပ္ပားကညိုဘုတ် တော် ကိ,ဃိတ်လောတော်ကိ,ဖုးဖိုက်လိ။ ဖိုးဒုတ်ခ္ခ်ုတ်ဝ,ယ္ပား အမ်ုလော အအိုတ်ဖိုး အကမ်ုလောတော်နုးတော်ဖ္ခ်ုတ်တဖုတ်အံ့ုအဖိခိုတ်,ဖိုးတပ်ော်ယော်လိုးကူ,ဘုတ် အသးဒ်ုးသိုးအကခ်ုးထ်ုတ်ပတ္ခြာ,အိ,ဘုတ်လိ။

၁၀ ဖိုးကလူးလောအပ္ပဲ့ုထိုတ်ယဲ့ော်ဂ,တဂ,နှုတ်ဂျော်လိုးအလိခိုလော တော်မံ့ု လတ်အလိ,ပခ်ုတ်အဖိခိုတ်, ဖိုးအဘိအမ္ခ်ော် ခ်ုးလိ,ဝ, ဖိုးမ္ခ်ော်အဘုတ် တော်နုး ၁၁ တော်ဖ္ခ်ုတ်ဖိုး,ခ္ခ်ုတ်တော်အ,ချ,-ဖိုးမ္ခ်ော်အဘုတ်တော်နုးတော်ဖ္ခ်ုတ်,ဖိုးတော်ဆေအှုတ် လိ,သလဲ့ုဖိုး,ဒုတ်ခ္ခ်ုတ်ရှုခိုတ်အကစော်,ဖိုးတသ္ခ်ုတ်ခ္ခ်ုတ်ထိုတ်ကူ,ဘုတ်အတော်ဖ်ုး တော်မောတုတ်လိ။

၁၂ ဖိုးကလူးလောအပ္ပဲ့ုထိုတ်ဃုဂ,တဂ,နှုတ်ဂျော်လိုးအလိ ခိုလော ထံ့ုကျ,ဖုး ခ္ခ်ုတ်ဇရ,သးအဖိခိုတ်, ဖိုးထံ့ုလိ,သ်ုး,ဒ်ုးသိုးခ်ုပ,လောမ္ခ်ော်ထိုတ်တခ်ုတ်ဖုတ် ၁၃ အကျွကကတိ,ဘုတ်အသးလိ။– ဖိုးယထံ့ုတ်ဘုတ်သးဘုတ် အောသောဒုလိ,

ဂင်လာဒုဉ်ဟဲထိုဉ် လာပယိုးအကိုင်ပူး, ဒိုးတော် မံးလင်အကိုင်ပူး, ဒိုးဝံ
၁၄ အဘျဉ်အကိုင်ပူးလိုး။- (အဝဲသ့ဉ်မ့ော်တော်နှါအသးလာ အမးလိုးလး
တော်) ဒိုး,လဲးဝဲဆူဟိုဉ်ခိုဉ် အစိုးပးလာ အအိုဉ် လာဟိုဉ်ခိုဉ် ချးခဲလာင်
အအိုဉ်, ဒံးသိုး အကဒုးအိုဉ် ဖ့ဉ်ရိုဖ့ဉ်ဝဲ ဆူယ့ားလာအသ့တော်လာင် အ
၁၅ နံးဒုးတော်ဖးဒိုဉ်အအိုဉ်လိုး။-(ကွ့ော်ကွ့ော်,ယဟဲဒ်တော်ဘျဉ်အသိုးနှ့ဉ်လိုး။
ပှးလာ အဆိုးသိ, ဒိုးပးအကူအသိုးတဖ့ဉ်, ဒံးသိုးအ သ့တလဲ အိုဉ်
ဘ့ဉ်ဆ့တဝ့ား, ဒိုးပှးသ့တထံဉ်တော်မးပမဲင် ဆ့ုးတဝ့ားနှ့ဉ်တဉ် ဆိုဉ်ဝ့ားဝဲ
၁၆ လိုး။)- ဒိုးဒုးအိုဉ်ဖ့ဉ်အိုးဆူအလိုက်ကိုးဝဲလာ့ားဩ်ကြားအကလှ့ော်လာအော်
မကှ့ားဒိုဉ်လိုး။

၁၇ ဒိုးကလူးလာအပ့ဲးတိုဉ်ခ့ဉ်ဂးတဂးနှ့ဉ်ဂ့ော်လိုးအလိခ် လာတော်ဖးဖိ,
ဒိုးတော်သိုဉ်ဖး ဒိုဉ်သိုဉ်လိုးလာ လိုပ်ပခ်ာ်အိုဉ် လာတော်လှ့ော် အဟံဉ်ပူး
၁၈ လာမ့ူခိုဉ်,ဒိုးခံးဝဲဒဉ်, တော်မးလံအသးလံ။-ဒိုးတော်အကလှ့ော်တဖ့ဉ်သိုဉ်
ထိုဉ်,ဒိုးလိသိုဉ်, ဒိုးလိ၀ါ်အဒ်ိ,ဒိုးဟိုဉ်ခိုဉ်ဟူးဝးဖးဒိုဉ်လိုး။ လာပှးက
ညြိုအိုဉ် လာဟိုဉ်ခိုဉ်ချးလံးလံးနှ့ဉ်ဟိုဉ်ခိုဉ် တဟူးဝးဘဉ် ဒိုဉ်ဒိုဉ်က
လင်ထဲနှ့ဉ်နိုတစ့ုဘဉ်။

၁၉ ဒိုးဝ့ော်ဖးဒိုဉ်တဗ့ားဉ်လိုး မ့ော်လိုးဖးကွ့ဉ်ဝဲသားပူး, ဒိုးပှးကညြိုအ က
လှ့ော်ကလှ့ော်အဝ့ော်တဖ့ဉ်လိုးပ့ော်ဝဲ, ဒိုးတော်သ့ဉ်နိုဉ်ကှ့ားတားဘူး လိုဉ်ဖး
ဒိုဉ်လာယ့ားအမဲင်ညြ,ဒံးသိုးအကဟ့ဉ်လိုး အိ့ားလာအလိခ်အိုဉ် ဒိုးအ
သ့ူဉ်ဒိုဉ်အသးထိုဉ်အစပ်းထံလိုး။

၂၀ ဒိုးကယ်ော်ကိုးတဗ့ားဉ်လော်လော်ဃ့ော်ကွ့ဉ်ဝဲ,ဒိုးတော်တထံဉ်နှ့ော်လာ့ားတဉ်
၂၁ ကစာ်ကလိဘဉ်။-ဒိုးတော်ခ့ူးလိုးသ့ူဉ်ဖးဒိုဉ်လာမ့ူခိုဉ်,(အ ဃာ်ဒ်တတ့ား
လဉ်တ့ူးအသိုး)ဒိုးဘဉ်ပှးကညြိုလိုး။ ဒိုးမ့ော်တော်နုးတော် ဖ့ဉ်ဘဉ် ဃးဒိုး
သ့ူဉ်ဒိုး, ပှးကညြ ဒ့ဉ် ခ့ဉ်ဟ့ားလိုး။ အဂ့ော်ဒ်အိ်ုး, အတော်နုးတော်ဖ့ဉ်နှ့ဉ်
ဒိုဉ်မးလိုး။

၁ရ

၁ ဒိုးကလူးအိုဉ်လာတော်ကလူးခ့ဉ်ဂ့ားလာအအိုဉ်ဒိုးလိခ်ခ့ဉ်ဘ့ဉ်အကျ့ားတ
ဂ့ားဟဲဝဲဒိုးကတ့ားတော်ဒိုးယာ့ားဒိုးခံးဝဲဒဉ်, ဟဲလိုး, ဒိုးယကဒုးခဲ့ဉ်နှ့ားလာ
တော်ခံဉ်ညြိုဉ်ဘဉ်ဃးဒိုးဃဲသဲမ့ဉ်ဖးဒိုဉ် လာအဆ့ဉ်ခ့ိ့ားလာထံအါ အါ
၂ ကလဲင်အဖိခ်ခ့ဉ်လိုး။- ဟိုဉ်ခိုဉ်အစိုးပးတဖ့ဉ် မးကမဉ် အသး ဒိုးအ့ား,
ဒိုးပှးအိုဉ်ဝဲသိုးဝဲလာဟိုဉ်ခိုဉ်ချး တဖ့ဉ်အိမ့ူးအသးလာအ တော်မးက
မဉ်မ့ဉ်ကမဉ်ခ့ါအစပ်းထံလိုး။

၈ ဒီးလဲၤနီၢ်ထိုဉ်ယၤလၢသးနှဉ်အပူၤဆူပှၢ်လၢ်ကျေါ, ဒီးယဲထံဉ်တဉ်
ဖိၢ်မှဉ်တၢဂၤဆှဉ်နီၤလၢတၢ်မံၤလၢ်ဂီၤ ဆှၤဉ်ကလၢ်တဒုအလိၤ,ဒီးလၢ
ဖ့ၤဝဲဒီးတၢ်ဒုဉ်ခွဉ်ယွၤအမံၤတဖဉ်, အိဉ်ဒီးအခိဉ်ဒီးဖျၢဉ်, ဒီးအနၤၤဆံ
၄ ဆဲဉ်ဘိလိၤ။-ဒီးပိၢ်မှဉ်နှဉ်ကူသိးဝဲလၢတၢ်လုးတကုဉ်,ဒီးတၢ်အဂီၤ,ဒီး
ကယၢအသးဒီးထူ,ဒီးတၢ်မ့ၢ်,ဒီးတၢ်မ့ၢ်ပလဲ,အိဉ်ဒီးလိခိထူလၢအစုပူၤ
လၢဖ့ၤဝဲဒီးတၢ်အၢတၢ်သိ, ဒီးတၢ်မၤဘဉ်အၢဘဉ်ဃးဒီး အတၢ်မၤက
၅ မဉ်မှဉ်ကမဉ်ခ့ါလိၤ။ ။ဒီးအမံၤကွဲးအသးလၢအမဲ၀ဉ်တူၢ်ခိဉ်,တၢ်
ခူသူဉ်,ဘၤဘူၤလိဉ်ဖးဒိဉ်, ပှၤစဲသဲမှဉ်, ဒီးဟိဉ်ခိဉ်အတၢ်ဘဉ်အၢတ
၆ ဖဉ်အဒီၢ်လိၤ။- ဒီးယထံဉ် ဘဉ်ပိၢ်မှဉ်အိမ့ၤအသးလၢ ပှၤစီဆှံ, ဒီးပှၤ
လၢအဒုဉ် အသးလၢယ့ဉ် ရ့ီး အဂ့ၢ်အကျိၤတဖဉ် အ်ဆ့ဉ်လိၤ။ ဒီးယ
ထံဉ်ဘဉ်အိၤ,ဒီးယကမၢကမဉ်,ဒီးယပၢ်ယသးကမၢကမဉ်ဒိဉ်မးလိၤ။
၇ ဒီးကလ့ၤတဂၤစံးယၤ, နပၢ်နသးကမၢကမဉ်မ့ၢ်အတဉ်မနူၤလဲဉ်။
ဃကဒုးနဲဉ်နၤလၢတၢ်ခူသူဉ်ဘဉ်ဃးဒီးပိၢ်မှဉ်လၢတၢ်မံၤလၢ်အိဉ် ဒီး
၈ အခိဉ်ဒီးဖျၢဉ်,ဒီးအနၤၤဆံဆဲဉ်ဘိနှဉ်စိၢ်ထိဉ်အိၤလိၤ။- တၢ်မံၤလၢ်လၢ
နထံဉ်အိၤတဒုနှဉ်အိဉ်တ့ၢ်လံ,ဒီးတအိဉ်ဘဉ်,ဒီးကဟဲကွၤထိဉ်လၢတၢ်
ယိၢ်အပူၤ,ဒီးကကွၤလိၤဆူတၢ်ဟးဂီၤအပူၤလိၤ။ ဒီးပှၤအိဉ်ဝဲဆိးဝဲလၢ
ဟိဉ်ခိဉ်ချၢလၢအမံၤတကွဲးလိၤဘဉ် အသးလၢလံၢ်မ့ အပူၤလၢဟိဉ်ခိဉ်
အခိဉ်ထံးလံၤလံၤတဖဉ်နှဉ်တ့ၤ အထံဉ်ဘဉ်တၢ်မံၤလၢ်လၢ အအိဉ်တ့ၢ်
လံ,ဒီးတအိဉ်ဘဉ်,ဒီးအိဉ်ဝဲတဒုဒီး,ကပၢ်အသးကမၢကမဉ်လိၤ။
၉ ဖဲအံၤမ့ၢ်သးလၢအကူဉ်သ့အကူဉ်ဘဉ်အိဉ်ဝဲလိၤ။အခိဉ်ဒီးဖျၢဉ်နှဉ်မ့ၢ်
၁၀ ကစၢ်ဒီးဖျၢဉ်လၢပိၢ်မှဉ်ဆှဉ်နီၤလၢအလိၤလိၤ။- ဒီးစီၤပၤဒီးဂၤအိဉ်ဝဲ
လိၤ။ယဲၢ်ဂၤလိၤတဲၢ်ကွံၢ်လံ,ဒီးအဝဲတဂၤအိဉ်ဝဲ, ဒီးအဝဲတဂၤတဟဲခ့ီး
၁၁ ဘဉ်,တ့ၤအဟဲဒီး,ဘဉ်အိဉ်ဝဲတစီၢ်လိၤ။- ဒီးတၢ်မံၤလၢ်လၢ အအိဉ်
တ့ၢ်လံ,ဒီးတအိဉ်ဘဉ်တဒုနှဉ်မ့ၢ်အပ့ၤထိဉ်ဃီးဂၤတဂၤ, ဒီးအိဉ်ဝဲလၢ
၁၂ ဒီးဂၤအကျိ,ဒီးကလဲၤလိၤဝဲဆူတၢ်ဟးဂ့ၢ်ဟးဂီၤအပူၤလိၤ။-ဒီးအနၤၤ
ဆံဆဲဉ်ဘိလၢနထံဉ်ဘဉ်အိၤနှဉ်မ့ၢ်စီၤပၤဆံဆဲဉ်ဂၤလၢအတနှ့ၢ်ဒ့ီးဘဉ်
အဘိအ့ၢ်ဘဉ်, မ့ၢ်အနှ့ၢ်ဘဉ်အစိကမီၤ အိဉ်ဒီးတၢ် မံၤလၢ်တနှဉ်ရ့ဉ်
၁၃ လိၤ။- အဝဲသ့ဉ်တဖဉ်နှဉ်အိဉ်အသးတဖ့ၢ်ဃီ, ဒီးဟ့ဉ်လိၤအစိအက
၁၄ မီၤ,ဒီးအကဟုအကညီ်လၢတၢ်မံၤလၢ်လိၤ။-အဝဲသ့ဉ်တဖဉ်နှဉ်ကဒုး
သိဖိ,ဒီးသိဖိကမၤဃဉ်အိၤလိၤ။ အဂ့ၢ်ဒ်အံၤ,အဝဲဒ့ဉ်နှဉ်မ့ၢ်ကစၢ်တဖဉ်
အကစၢ်, ဒီးစီၤပၤတဖဉ်အစီၤပၤ,ဒီးပှၤအိဉ်ဒီးအိၤတဖဉ်နှဉ်မ့ၢ်ပှၤလၢ
စၢ်ကိုးကွၤဖိၤ, ဒီးတၢ်ဃုထၢကွၤဖိၤ, ဒီးပှၤလၢအကလ့ၢ်တိလိၤ။

၁၅ ဒီးစံးယား, ထံတဖက်လားနထံက်တက် အီးလားစဲသဲမှက် ဆုက်နီးလား
အဖိခိုက်နွက်မှော်ပှားကညြ, ဒီးပှားဂိုက်မှော်, ဒီးပှားကလုက်ကလုက်, ဒီးပှားကတိုး
၁၆ တော်အကလုက်ကလုက် တဖက်လိုး။– ဒီးအနှားဆံဆဲက်ဘိလား နထံက်ဘက်
လားတော်မံးလက် အလိုးနွက်ကသးဟွ့ဆဲသဲမှက်, ဒီးကမးသယှော်အီး, ဒီး
ကဒှးအိုက်ဘွက်ဆွ့အီး,ဒီးကအိုက်ဝဲအညှက်, ဒီးကဆိုက်ကဲးအီးလားမှက်အှူ
၁၇ လိုး။– မှော်အဂှော်ဒ်လဲက်,ယွားပက်တော်လားအသးကံ်ပှား, ဒ်ံးသိးအကမးဖဲ
အသး, ဒီးအိုက်အသးတဖ္ဘာက်ဃိ, ဒီးတဗ္ဗားယွားအကလှော်အကထိုလား
၁၈ ထိုက်ပှဲးထိုက်ဒ်ံးဘက်ဒီး, ကဟ့ဉ်လိုးအဘိအမှော်လားတော်မံးလက်လိုး။– ဒီး
ဗိုက်မှုက်လား နထံက်ဘက်အီးနွက် မှော်ဝ့ော်ဖးဒိုက်လား အစံက်ညြက်ဟိုက်ခိုက်အစီး
ပှားတဖက်လိုး။

၁ဂ

၁ ဒီးတော်နွက်တဖက်အလိုက်ခံဒီး,ယထံက်ဘက်ကလူးအဂးအိုက်ဒီးအစီဒိုက်
အကဒီးထိတဂးဟဲလိုးလားမှုခိုက်, ဒီးဟိုက်ခိုက်အိုက်ကဒီးထိုက်အသးလား
၂ အကပ္ပြော်ကပ္ပြားလိုး။– ဒီးကိုးပသ္ဘထိုက်ဝဲလားအကလှော်ဖးဒိုက်,ဒီးစံးဝဲဒက်,
ဘားဘူးလိုက်ဖးဒိုက်လိုးဗ္ဘော်လံ,လိုးဗ္ဘော်လံ, ဒီးကဲထိုက်ဝဲလားမှုက်ကိုးလံ်အဖိ
အိုက်ဝဲအလိုက်, ဒီးကယဲ်သးဘက်အားအပှား, ဒီးထိုက်လားအတကဆ္ဘိဘက်,
၃ ဒီးပှားသးတ့ော်အီးခဲလော်အိုက်ဝဲအလိုက်လိုး။–အဂှော်ဒ်အံ်ား,ကယဲ်ပှားအက
လုက်ကလုက်အိုလံတော်သး ဒိုက်ထိုက်အစပံးထံဘက်ဃးဒီး အတော်မးကမက်
မှုက်ကမက်ခ္ဘါ,ဒီးဟိုက်ခိုက်အဖီးပးတဖက်မးကမက်အသးဒီးအီး, ဒီးမှော်အ
ကယားအါဒီး,ပှားကးတော်ဖိလားဟိုက်ခိုက်ချားတဖက်နွက်တူးဝဲတီးဝဲလိုး။

၄ ဒီးယနှော်ဟူတော်အကလှော်အဂးလားမှုခိုက်ခံးဝဲဒက်, ယခ့ယဲ့ပှားသ့ုက်ဇး,
ဒ်ံးသိးသုသုတဘက်ဃးဒီး အတော်ဒဲးဘးတဂ့ား, ဒီးသုသုတဘက်ဃုက် ဒီး
၅ အတော်နုးတော်ဖ္ဘိုက်တဂ့ားဒီး, ဟးထိုက်လားအပှားတက့ော်။– အဂှော်ဒ်အံ်ား,အ
တော်ဒဲးဘး ထိုက်ဘးလားမှုခိုက်, ဒီးယွားသ့ုက်နီ့ုက်ထိုက်ကှ့ား အတော်တတိ တ
လိုးဘက်လိုး။

၆ ဒ်အဟ့ုက်တော်လားသုအသိးနှော်ဟ့ုက်အီးတက့ော်။ဒီးဒ်အမးဝဲအသိးနွက်
ယ့ုက်အီးအါနှော် အနွက်ခံစးတက့ော်။ လိခ်ိလား အမးပ့ားထိုက်နွက်မးပ့ားနှော်
၇ အဂိုက်ခံစး တက့ော်။– ဖဒ်ုက်အစံးထိုက်ပတ္ပြားလိုးအသး ဒီးမှော်လားဝဲနွက်
ဟ့ုက်လိုးအီးလားတော်နုးတော်ဖ္ဘိုက်, တော်သ္ဘုက်ဇှးသးအှးထဲသိးသိးတက့ော်။
အဂှော်ဒ်အံ်ား, စံးလိုးအသး,ယဆ့ုက်နီ့ုးနှော်ပးမှုက်ယဲ, ဒီးယတမ့ော်ဘက်ပှား
ရှုက်ကမဲဘက်,ဒီးယသးတအှးလားဘက်လိုး။

၈ မးသးဒ်နွက်ဒီးအတော်နုးတော်ဖ္ဘိုက်, တော်သံတော်ပှော်, တော်သ္ဘုက်အှးတော်

သးအူး,တာ်သဉ်ဝံၤတာ်သဉ်စ့ၤတဖဉ်နှဉ်ကဟဲထိဉ်တနံၤဃီ, ဒိုးမ့ဉ်အူ
ကအိဉ်ကွံာ်အိၤလိၤ။ အဂ့ၢ်ဒ်အံၤ, ယွၤလၢ အစံဉ်ညိဉ် အိၤနှဉ်အိဉ်ဒိုး
အစိအကမိၤလိၤ။

၉ ဒိုးဟိဉ်ခိဉ်အစိၤပၤ လၢအမၤကမဉ် အသးဒိုးအိၤ, ဒိုးမုာ်လၢစုာ်
ဒိုးအိၤတဖဉ်နှဉ်တူၤအထံဉ်ဘဉ်မ့ဉ်အူလၢ အအိဉ်ကွံာ်အိၤ အခုဉ်ဒိုး,
၁၀ ကဟိဉ်ထိဉ်, ဒိုးကဒဲလိၤအသး,– ဒိုး,ဆၢထၢဉ်လၢ အယံၤလၢအဟ့ၤ
အတၢ်နုးတၢ်ဖြဉ်အဃိနှဉ်, ဒိုးကစံးဝဲ,အဉ်လါ,အဉ်လါ,ဝ့ၢ်ဖးဒိဉ်,တၢ
ဘူၤလိဉ်အိဉ်ဒိုး အစိ အကမိၤ၎ၤ, တၢ်စံဉ်ညိဉ်ဃဉ် နၤဟဲဝဲလၢတနှဉ်
ရုံဉ်အတၢ်ဟ့ၤလိၤ။

၁၁ ဒိုးပှၤကၢတၢ်ဖိလၢဟိဉ် ခိဉ်ချၢနှဉ် ကဟိဉ်ဝဲ ကယၢၤဝဲ, ဒိုးကမိဉ်
ကမးလၢ အဃိလိၤ။ အဂ့ၢ်ဒ်အံၤ, ပှၤတပ္ပၤလၢၤဘဉ်အကၢတၢ်ဆါတၢ်
၁၂ နိုတဂၤဘဉ်။– အကၢတၢ်ဆါ တၢ်လၢထူ, ဒိုးစ့, ဒိုးတၢ်မ့ၢ်, ဒိုးတၢ်မ့ၢ်
ပလဲ, ဒိုးတၢ်ဝါ,ဒိုးတၢ်လုးတကုာ်,ဒိုးသတိၢ်,ဒိုးတၢ်ဂိၤ, ဒိုးကယဲၢ်သ့ဉ်
ပၤးအကလုာ်ကလုာ်, ဒိုးလိခိကဆိမဲ အကလုာ်ကလုာ်, ဒိုးလိခိသ့ဉ်လၢ
အလုၢ်ဒိဉ်ပ့ၤဒိဉ် အကလုာ်ကလုာ်, ဒိုးလိခိတိၢ်, ဒိုးလိခိထး, လိခိလၢၢ်
၁၃ ဝါ,– ဒိုးသ့ဉ်ကဒါရျိအဖံး, ဒိုးတၢ်နၢမ့ူ, ဒိုးတၢ်နၢမ့ူဆိဉ်ကဲၤ, ဒိုးမ့ူဉ်
ရုဉ်,ဒိုးလိၢ်ဘဉ်, ဒိုးစပ်းထံ,ဒိုးသိ,ဒိုးကိဉ်ကမ့ဉ်,ဒိုးဘုကူ,ဒိုးဆဉ်ဖိ
တၢ်ဖိ, ဒိုးသိ,ဒိုးကသ့ဉ်,ဒိုးလ့ဉ်ကဟဉ်,ဒိုးကုၢ်,ဒိုးပှၤကညိအသးလိၤ။

၁၄ ဒိုးတၤသဉ်လၢနုသးကွံအိၤတဖဉ်နှဉ်လဲၤသဒဉ်လံနၢလံ။ ဒိုးကယဲၢ်
တၢ်အဘိဉ်, ဒိုးတၢ်အကတ့ၢ်ဉ်ကတ့ၢ်, ဟၢမၢ် လံလၢနုအိဉ်လံ, ဒိုးနုတ
၁၅ ထံဉ်လၢၤဘဉ်အိၤနိ တစုဘဉ်။– ဒိုးပှၤလဲၤကၢတၢ်တဖဉ်လၢ အဘဉ်
တၢ်ထူးတၢ်တိၤလၢအိၤနှဉ် ကဆၢထၢဉ်လၢ အယံၤလၢ အဟ့ၤအတၢ်
၁၆ နုးတၢ်ဖြဉ်အဃိနှဉ်ဒိုးကဟိဉ်ဝဲကယၢၤဝဲ,ဒိုးကမိဉ်ကမး,– ဒိုးကစံးဝဲ,
အဉ်လါ,အဉ်လါ, ဝ့ၢ်ဖးဒိဉ်လၢအကူဝဲသိးဝဲဒိုး တၢ်ဝါ, ဒိုးတၢ်လုးတ
ကုာ်,ဒိုးတၢ်ဂိၤ, ဒိုးကယၢအသးလၢထူ,ဒိုးတၢ်မ့ၢ်, ဒိုးတၢ်မ့ၢ်ပလဲလိၤ။
အဂ့ၢ်ဒ်အံၤ,တၢ်ထူးတၢ်တိၤဒိဉ်ထဲအံၤဟၢမၢ်လၢ တနှဉ်ရုံဉ်အတၢ်ဟ့ၤ
နှဉ်လဲဉ်။

၁၇ ဒိုးကယဲၢ်ကဘိအခိဉ်, ဒိုးကယဲၢ်ပှၤဒိုးကဘိ, ဒိုးကယဲၢ်ကဘိဖိ, ဒိုး
ဖဒဉ်ပှၤလၢ အလဲၤကၢတၢ်လၢ ဖိဉ်လဲဉ်ပ့ၤ တဖဉ်နှဉ် ဆၢထၢဉ်လၢအ
၁၈ ယံၤ,– ဒိုးထံဉ်ဘဉ်မ့ဉ်အူအိဉ်ကွံာ်အိၤအခုဉ်, ဒိုးကိုးပသ့ထိဉ် ဒိုးစံးဝဲ
၁၉ ခဉ်,တၢ်လိၤဂၢ်လၢဝ့ၢ်ဖးဒိဉ်အံၤမ့ၢ်မနၤ့ၤအိဉ်လဲဉ်။– ဒိ ဖ့ံထိဉ်ဟိဉ်ခိဉ်
အကမ့ဉ်ဆူအခိဉ်, ဒိုးဟိဉ်ထိဉ်ယၢၤထိဉ်, ဒိုးကမိဉ် ကမး, ဒိုးကိုးပသ့

ထိုက်,ဒီးစံးဝဲဒဉ်,အဉ်လါ,အဉ်လါ,တ္ပါ်ဖးဒိုဉ်လာကယ်ါ်ပှၤအိုဉ်ဒီးကဘိ
လာဖိုဉ်လဲဉ်ပူၤနှဉ်ထူးထိုဉ်တိၤထိုဉ်လာ အတၢ်လူၢ်ဒိုဉ်ပ္ပၤဒိုဉ်လာအပူၤ
လိၤ။အဂ့ၢ်ဒ်အံၤ,တၢ်မၤသယူၢ်အိၤလာတနှဉ်ရုံဉ်အတိၢ်ပူၤလိၤ။

၂၀ မ္ပုခ်ိုဉ်,ဒီးပှၤစီဆုံ,ဒီးပှၤတၢ်မၢဖိ,ဒီးဝံသ့ဉ်ဖၤ,သးခုလာအဃိတက့ၢ်။
၂၁ အဂ့ၢ်ဒ်အံၤ,မ့ၢ်ယွၤစံဉ်ညိုဉ်ဃဉ်အိၤလၢသုဃိလိၤ။ ။ဒီးကလူး
လၢအဂ့ၢ်အဘါဆူဉ်တဂၤ, ဟီးလၢ်ဖးဒိုဉ်, ဒ်ဆၢဉ်ဂ္ဂ်ာ်လၢ်အသိးတ
ဖ္ပၢဉ်, ဒီးကွံ်ာ်တ့ၢ်ကွံ်ာ်ဝဲဆူဖိုဉ်လဲဉ်ပူၤ, ဒီးစံးဝဲဒဉ်, တၢ်ကတ့ၢ်လိၤကွံ်ာ်
ဝ့ၢ်ဖးဒိုဉ်ဘၢဘူၤလိုဉ်ဒ်အံၤသိး, ဒီးတၢ်ကထံဉ်လၢၤဘဉ်အိၤဘဉ်လိၤ။
၂၂ ဒီးပှၤဒ့ဘနှၢ်,ဒီးပှၤသးဝံဉ်တၢ်,ဒီးပှၤအူပံ, ဒီးပှၤအူကွဲၤသ့ဉ် တဖဉ်
အသိုဉ်နှဉ်တၢ် တနှၢ်ဟူလၢၤ ဘဉ်လၢနပူၤဘဉ်, ဒီးကယ်ါ်ပှၤမၤ တၢ်
သ့ဘဉ်ဃး ဒီးကယ်ါ်တၢ်မၤနှဉ်တၢ်ဘထံဉ်လၢၤဘဉ်လၢနပူၤ နီတဂၤ
ဘဉ်,ဒီးဂ္ဂ်ာ်ဆၢဉ်ဂ္ဂ်ာ် အသိုဉ်နှဉ်တၢ်တနှၢ်ဟူလၢၤဘဉ်လၢနပူၤဘဉ်။–
၂၃ ဒီးမ့ဉ်အူဒၢတကဗိၤလၢၤဘဉ်လၢနပူၤဘဉ်,ဒီးတလးမ္ပးပိ$^{ာ}$ခ္ပါ,ဒီးတလး
မ္ပးပိ$^{ာ}$မ့ဉ်အကလူၢ်နှဉ်တၢ်တနှၢ်ဟူလၢၤဘဉ်လၢနပူၤဘဉ်။ (။အဂ့ၢ်
ဒ်အံၤ, နပှၤလဲၤကၤတၢ်ဖိနှဉ်မ့ၢ်ပှၤအဖိုဉ် အထိလၢဖိုဉ်ခိုဉ်ဒ္ပၢ်လိၤ။)
အဂ့ၢ်ဒ်အံၤ, မ့ၢ်နမၤက ဒါပှၤမဲ$^{ာ}$သတးဒီး,နလိနှ$^{ၢ}$ပှၤကိုးကလု$^{ာ}$ဒ်ဒီးလိၤ။
၂၄ ဒီးဝံတဖဉ်,ဒီးပှၤစီဆုံတဖဉ်, ဒီးကယ်ါ်ပှၤလၢအဘဉ်တၢ်မၤသံအိၤ
လၢဟိုဉ်ခိုဉ်ဒ္ပၢ်တဖဉ် အသ့ဉ်နှဉ်တၢ်ထံဉ်ဘဉ်ဝဲလၢအပူၤလိၤ။

၁၉

၁ တၢ်တဖဉ်နှဉ် အလိ$^{ၢ}$ခံဒီး, ယနှ$^{ၢ}$ဟူပှၤ အါဂၤ အကလူၢ် သိုဉ်လိၤ
လၢမ္ပုခ်ိုဉ်,ဒီးစံးဝဲဒဉ်,စံးထိုဉ်ပတြၢၤယွၤတက့ၢ်,မ်တၢ်အူဉ်ကၤ့ၤခိုဉ်ကၤ့ၤ,
ဒီးတၢ်လၢတၢ်ကဒီၤ, ဒီးတၢ်ယူးတၢ်ယိုဉ်, ဒီးတၢ်စိတၢ်ကခီၤတဖဉ်နှဉ်
၂ အိုဉ်ဒီးပကစ$^{ၢ}$ၢ်ဘက့ၢ်။– အဂ့ၢ်ဒ်အံၤ,အတၢ်စံဉ်ညိုဉ်တဖဉ်နှဉ်မ့ၢ်အမ့ၢ်
အတိ, ဒီးအတိအလိၤလိၤ။ အဂ့ၢ်ဒ်အံၤ, မ့ၢ်အစံဉ်ညိုဉ်ပှၤဃဲသမ့ဉ်ဖး
ဒိုဉ်လၢအမၤ အၢလိၤပှၤဖိုဉ်ခိုဉ် ဖိလၢ အတၢ်မၤကမဉ် မ့ဉ် ကမဉ်ခ္ပါ
တဂၤ, ဒီးစံဉ်ညိုဉ်နှ$^{ၢ}$ကၤ့ၤလံအိၤလၢအခ့ၢ်အပှၤအသ့ဉ်အိုဉ်လၢအစုပူၤ
၄ အဃိလံ။– ဒီးစံးကဒီးဝဲ, စံးထိုဉ်ပတြၢၤယွၤတက့ၢ်။ ဒီးအတၢ်ခ့ဉ်ထိုဉ်
ဝဲအစိၤစိၤအဃဉ်ဃဉ်လိၤ။
၅ ဒီးပှၤသ့ဉ်ကဲ့သးပှ$^{ၢ}$ခံဆံလ့ၢ်ဂၤ,ဒီးတၢ်အသးလ့ၢ်ရသ့ဉ်တဖဉ်နှဉ်
ကိၤလိၤကဒ့ၢ်ကျ$^{ာ}$,ဒီးဘူဉ်ထိုဉ်ဘါထိုဉ်ယွၤလၢအဆ့ဉ်နီၤလၢလ$^{ၢ}$ၢ်ပစ$^{ာ}$ခ$^{ာ}$
ဘဖိုဉ်,ဒီးစံးဝဲ,အၤမ့ဉ်,စံးထိုဉ်ပတြၢၤယွၤတက့ၢ်။

၅ ဒီးတာ်သိုဝ်ထိုဝ်လၢလိၵ်ပစ်ဝ် အပူၤနူဝ်ခံးဝဒဉ်, ယွၤအခ့ အပှၤခဲ
လၢဝ်, ဒီးပှၤလၢ အပျံၤအိၤဒီးဒိဉ် ဒီးဆံးသ့ဉ်ဓၢ, သးဝံဉ်သးဆၢအိၤ
တက့ာ်။

၆ ဒီးလနၢ်ဟူတာ်သိုဝ်, ၆ပှၤဂီၵ်မှ၊်ဖးဒိဉ် အသိုဝ်သိး, ဒီး၆ထံအါအါ
ကလဲဒီအသိုဝ်သိး,ဒီး၆လိသိုဝ်ဖးဒိဉ်အသိးနူဝ်ခံးဝဒဉ်, ခံးထိုဝ်ပတြၢၤ
ယွၤတက့ာ်။ အဂ့ၢ်၆အံၤ,ယွၤလၢအသ့တၢ်လၢဝ်နူဝ်ခံဝ်ညိုဝ်တၢ်လိၤ။–
၇ သူဝ်ခုသးခု,ဒီးသူဝ်ဖ့ံသးညီ,ဒီးခံးထိုဝ်ပတြၢၤသကိးယွၤတက့ာ်။အဂ့ၢ်
၈ ၆အံၤ,သိဖိအတလးမ့ုးအမ့ုးဘဉ်လံ, ဒီးအမါကတိၤလံအသးလံ။– ဒီး
တၢ်ခ့ုးကူးခ့ုး သိးဖိၤ ဒီးတၢ်ဝါကဆ့ိုဒီးကတြ့ဉ်ကတြိုဝ်လိၤ။ (မ့ၢ်အ
ဂ့ၢ်ဒ်လဲဝ်,တၢ်ဝါနူဝ်မ့ၢ်ပှၤစီဆ့ံအတၢ်တိတၢ်လိၤလိၤ။)

၉ ဒီးခံးယၤ,ကွဲး,ပှၤလၢတၢ်ကိးက့ၤဖိၤဆူသိဖိအမ့ုးပူၤနူဝ်ဘဉ်ဆိုဝ်
ဂ့ၤဝဲလိၤ။ ဒီးခံးယၤ,တၢ်ကတိၤတဖဉ်အံၤမ့ၢ်ယွၤအကလုၢ်တိလိၤ။

၁၀ ဒီးဒံးသိးယကဘါထိုဝ်ဖိၤဒီး,ယတိၤလိၤလၢအ၆ိုဝ်ထံးလိၤ။ ဒီးခံး
ယၤ,ပလိၢ်နသး, ဒံးဝသိးနသုတမၢ၆်နူဝ်တဂ့ၤ။ ယမ့ၢ်ကုၢ်သကိးကုၢ်ဒီး
နၤ,ဒီးအိုဝ်လၢနဒ်ဟုၢ်ဝဲ့ၢ်အကျါလၢအဖိုဝ်ဒီးယ့ဉ်ရ့ုးအတၢ်ဆ့ုဝ်အသး
တဖဉ်လိၤ။ ဘါထိုဝ်ယွၤတက့ာ်။ (မ့ၢ်အဂ့ၢ်၆လဲဝ်, ယ့ဉ်ရ့ုး အတၢ်ဆ့ုဝ်
အသးနူဝ်မ့ၢ်ဝံအသးနူဝ်လိၤ။)

၁၁ ဒီးယထံဝ်ဘဉ်မ့ုခ်ိုဝ်အိးထိုဝ်အသး, ဒီးကွၢ်ကွၢ်, ကသ့ဉ်ဝါအိုဝ်ဒီး
ပှၤဆ့ဉ်နီၤလၢအလိၤတဂၤကိးဝဲလၢတၢ်အကလုၢ်တိ, ဒီးတၢ်အမ့ၢ်အ
၁၂ တိလိၤ။ ဒီးခံဝ်ညိုဝ်ဝဲ, ဒီးဒုးဝထိတိလိၤလိၤလိၤ။– ဒီးအမဲ၆်သ၆်တိ
မၢသး၆်မ့ဉ်ဒ့ုလဉ်အသိး, ဒီးခ်ိ၆်သလုးအိ၆်လၢ အခ်ိ၆်အါဏၢ၆်, ဒီး
အမံၤကွဲးအသး လၢပှၤတသ့ဉ်ညါဘဉ်နီတဂၤဘဉ်, သ့ဉ်ညါထဲအက
၁၃ စၢ်ဒ၆်ဝဖိၤလိၤ။–ဒီးကူသိးဝဲဒီးအဆ့ဘျၢတ့ၢ်အသးလၢတၢ်သ့ဉ်အပူၤ,
ဒီးအမံၤဘဉ်ကိးအသးလၢယွၤအကလုၢ်အကထါလိၤ။

၁၄ ဒီးမ့ုခ်ိုဝ်အသုးဖိကူသိးဝဲဒီးတၢ်ဝါကဆ့ိုနူဝ်ပိ၆်ထိုဝ် အခံလၢကသ့ဉ်
၁၅ ဝါတဖဉ် အလိၤလိၤ။– ဒီးနုးလၢ အကနဉ်အ့ဉ်တဘ့ဉ် ဟဲထိုဝ်လၢအ
ကိ၆်ပူၤ,ဒံးသိးအကကျိုကွံ၆်ပှၤ အကလု၆်ကလု၆်လၢအိၤ, ဒီးကကွၢ်ပှၤ
အကလု၆် ကလု၆်လၢ အနိ၆်ထိုး ဘိထး, ဒီးကယိၢ်ဝဲလၢယွၤ လၢအသ့
၁၆ တၢ်လၢ၆ အသ့ဉ်ဒိ၆် အသးထိ၆်အကျိ၊ စပ်းထံ အလိၢ်လိၤ။– ဒီးအမံၤ
ကွဲးအသး လၢအကူအသိး, ဒီးအကံ၆်ရ့ုဉ်လိၤ, ဒီးပၢတဖဉ် အ၆ီးပၢ,
ဒီးကစၢ်တဖဉ်အကစၢ်လိၤ။

၁၇ ဒီးယထံ၆်ဘဉ်ကလုးတဂၤဆၢထၢ၆်လၢမ့ၢ်အပူၤ, ဒီးကိးထိ၆်လၢ

အကလူ၏ဖေးမြင့်, မြီးစံးဘဉ်ထိန်လာ အယူဝဲလာတော်ဖေးဖိခဲလာ, ထဲ
၁၈ ကွဲအိန်ဖြိန်ဆူကစော်ဖေးမြင့်အတော်အိန်အပူ,–ဒီးသိးသုကအိန်ဘဉ်စီ
ပေအညှဉ်,မြီးပှဲသုးဖိတကူထိအခိန်အညှဉ်,မြီးပှဲလာအဂ္ဂ်အဘါဆူဉ်
အညှဉ်,မြီးကသ့ဉ်အညှဉ်,မြီးပှဲဆ့ဉ်နှီးလာအလီးအညှဉ်, မြီးကယော်ပှဲ
၁၉ သဘ္ဘအညှဉ်,မြီးကူ၏အညှဉ်မြီးမြင့်မြီးဆံးခဲလာဉ်တကွ့်။ ။မြီးယ
ထံဉ်ဘဉ်တော်မံးလာ, မြီးဟိန်ခိန်အစီးပေးတဖဉ်, မြီးအသုးဖိသ့ဉ်တဖဉ်
အိန်ဖြဉ်ရိုဖြဉ်, ဒီးသိးအကဒုးပှဲလာအဆ့ဉ်နှီး လာကသ့ဉ်အလီး မြီးအ
သုးဖိလီး။

၂၀ မြီးတော်ဟံးဃာ်တော်မံးလာ, မြီးဝံအဘျှဉ်လာ အမးတော်လီးလးလာ
အခဲခ်ည့ါသတးမြီး,လိဗှးအိန်မြီးတော်မံးလာ်အတော်ပနှိဉ်လာ အလီ,မြီး
ဘါအဂီးတဖဉ်လီး။ အဝဲခံဂးဘဉ် တော်ကွံ်ခ်ာ်လီးကွံ် အီးအိန်မြီးအ
၂၁ သးသမ္ဘူဆူနှိဉ်မ့ဉ်အ,ပြီးကးအိန်ကွံ်တော်အပူးလီး။ ။မြီးပှဲအိန်
လီးတဲ်ာ်တဖဉ်ဘဉ်သံလာ နုးလာအဟဲထိဉ် လာပှဲလာအဆ့ဉ် နှီးလာ
ကသ့ဉ်အလီးအကိ်ာ်ပူး,မြီးထိဉ်ခဲလာ်,အိန်ဘျှးအိန်အသးလာအညှဉ်
လီး။

၂၀

၁ မြီးယထံဉ်ဘဉ်ကလူးဟဲ လီးလာမ္ဘခ်ိ ဘဂ၊အိန်မြီးတော်ယိ်ာ်ပူးအ
၂ နှိ်ဉ်ဝ်ာ်, မြီးထးသ့ဲဖေးမြင့်လာ အစုပူးလီး။– မြီးဟံးဃာ်ပယိ်ဂ,ရှ်ာ်လာသီ
လာအမ့ော်မ့ဉ်ကိ်ုးလံ်ာ်, မြီးစာတဉ်နှ့ဉ်မြီးမာဃာ်အိ်ုးအနုံ်ာ်တကထိလီး။–
၃ မြီးအနုံ်ာ် တကထိ တချှးပှဲးထိဉ်ဒီးဘဉ်မြီး, ဒီးသိးအသု တလိန့ော်ဘဉ်
ပှဲးအကလှ,်ကလှ,်တ၀ှ,ုမြီး,တ့ော်လီ၊ဝဲဆူတော်ယိ်ာ်နှ့ဉ်အပူ, မြီးကးတံ်
ဃာ်ဝဲအခ်, မြီးခဲပနှိ်ဉ်ဃာ်ဝဲလီး။ တော်တဖဉ်နှ့ဉ်အလီ်ာ်ခ် မြီးကဘဉ်ထူ,ဉ်
ဖ့ှးတစိ်ာ်ဖိလီး။

၄ မြီးယထံဉ်ဘဉ်လီ်ာ်ပစိ်ာ်တဖဉ်, မြီးပှဲဆ့ဉ်နှီးလာအဖိခ်ိ, မြီးတော်
ဒုးစံ်ဉ်ညှ,ိ်ဉ်အိ်ုးလာတော်, မြီ[ယထံ]ဉ် ပှဲးအသးလာအတတော် ထိ,ဉ်ဘဉ်
တော်မံးလာ,မြီးအဂီ၊ဘဉ်,မြီးတဖြီ်ုးဘဉ်အတော်ပနှိ်ဉ်လာအခဲ်ာ်တူ,ော်ခ်ိ,ဉ်,မြီ
လာအစုလီ၊ဘဉ်,မြီးအှ,ဉ် အသးလာယ့ဉ် ရ,ှးဃရုံ်ုး, မြီးယွ၊အကလှ,ော်အ
ကထော် အဂ့ော်အကျ,ှ၊ သတးမြီး, တော်ကျ,ှကွံ်ာ် အကိ်ာ်တဖဉ်နှ့ဉ်လီ၊, အဝဲ
သ့ဉ်တဖဉ်နှ့ဉ်မ့ဝဲ,မြီးခ်ဉ်ညှ,ိ်ဉ်ဝဲမြီ်ုးဃရုံ်ုး အနုံ်ဉ်တကထိညှ,ိ်လီ၊။

၅ မြီ်ုးအနုံ်ာ်တကထိတချှးပှဲးထိဉ်ဒီ်ုးဘဉ်မြီ်ုး, ပှဲးသံ်အဂ၊ဟဲ်ဖဉ်တမ့ှ
၆ ဘဉ်။အဝဲအံ်ုးမ့ော်တော်ဂဲ၊ဆာထာဉ်ကွ၊ုလာအခ်ိ်ုးထံ်ုးလီ၊။–ပှဲးလာအဂီ်ာ်

အိုင်လာတော်ဝေးဆောထားဉ်လာအခိုင်ထံးနှုန်စီဆုံဝဲ, မိုးဘဉ်ဆိုင်ဂုဝဲလီ၊ ပှၤဖ

်နှုန်အသိးတဖဉ်နှုန်ပူၤဖျဲးဝဲမိုးတော်သံလာ အပှဲၤထိုင်ခံစုတစုအမိုအ
ကမီ၊,မိုးကကဲတိုင်ပှၤလှုၤ်တော်အခိုင်ဘဉ်ဃးမိုးယွၤ, မိုးဃရံး,မိုးကခံ
ညိုင်ဝဲမိုးအိၤအနုံဉ်တကထိလီ၊။

၇ မိုးတူၤအနုံဉ်တကထိပူၤကွံဉ်မိုး, မှဉ်ကိၤလံၤ်ကထူဉ်ဖျဲးထိုင် လာအ
၈ ဃိုင်ပူၤ,– မိုးကလဲၤလိနှၤ်ပှၤကိုးဖြ, မိုးပှၤမကိုဉ်ဖြ, မိုးပှၤကလှုဉ်ကလှုဉ်
အိုင်လာဟိုဉ်ခိုင်အသနၤဉ်လွံၤ်သနၤဉ်အပူၤ, မိုးဒံးသိးအကဒုးအိုင်ဖြိုဉ်
အိၤလာတော်ဒုးတော်ယၤအဂိၤ်လီ၊, အတော်ဂံၤ်အါ၀ဝဲသိးမိုးမဲး အဟျာဉ်
၉ အိုင်လာဖိုင်လဲဉ်နုံၤအသိးနှုဉ်လီ၊။– မိုးဟဲတိ$^{ု}$ လာထိုဉ်ခိုင်ဘျာ, မိုးဖိ
ဃဉ်ပှၤစီဆုံအလိ$^{ု}$, မိုးဝှ$^{ု}$လာတော်အဲဉ်အိၤတဟျာဉ်,မိုးမှဉ်ဒူးဟဲလီ၊လာ
၁၀ ယွၤအအိုင်လာမူခိုဉ်,မိုးအိုင်ကွံဉ်အိၤလီ၊။–မိုးမှဉ်ကိ$^{ု}$ၤ်လံၤ်လာအလိနှၤ်
အိၤနှုဉ်တော်တှ$^{ု}$ၤ်လီ၊ ကွံဉ်အိၤဆူမှ$^{ု}$ဒူ, မိုးကးအနိုဉ်ပူၤ, ဖဲတော်မံၤလဉ်,
မိုးဝံအဘျဉ်အိုင်ဝဲလီ၊, မိုးကဘဉ် တော်နုးတော်ဖြိုဉ်လာမှ$^{ု}$ၤ်ဆါ$^{ု}$ဆဲးလာမှ$^{ု}$
နၤအစိၤစိၤအဃဉ်ဃဉ်လီ၊။

၁၁ မိုးယထံဉ်ဘဉ်လိ$^{ု}$ၤ်ပစိုဉ်ဝါဖးမိုဉ်, မိုးပှၤလာအဆှဉ်ဒိ$^{ု}$ၤလာအဖိခိုဉ်
လီ၊,မိုးဟိုဉ်ခိုဉ်, မိုးမူခိုဉ်နှုဉ်ဃ$^{ု}$ၤ်ကွံဉ်လာအမဲဉ်ညါ,မိုးအအိုဉ်အဆိုးအ
၁၂ လိ$^{ု}$ၤ်တအိုဉ်လာ၊ဘဉ်ဝဲဘဉ်။–မိုးယထံဉ်ဘဉ်ပှၤသံ,မိုးဒိုဉ်မိုးဆံးတဖဉ်
နှုဉ်ဆောထားဉ်လာလိ$^{ု}$ၤ်ပစိုဉ်အမဲဉ်ညါ,မိုးလံဉ်တဖဉ်အိုဉ်အိုးထိုဉ်အသး,
မိုးလံဉ်အဂ၊, လံဉ်မူတကတြ$^{ု}$ၤ်အိုဉ်အိုးထိုဉ်အသး,မိုးပှၤအသံတဖဉ်,ဒ်
အခ၊တော်အသိး, မိုးဒ်တော်ကွဲးအသးလာလံဉ်ပူၤ အသိးနှုဉ်ဘဉ်တော်စံဉ်
၁၃ ညိုဉ်အိၤလီ၊။ ၊မိုးဖိုဉ်လဲဉ်ဟှ$^{ု}$ဉ်ထိုဉ်ကှ$^{ု}$ၤ်ပှၤသံအိုဉ်လာအပူၤ,မိုးတော်
သံမိုးဟျ$^{ု}$ၤ်ပူၤနှုဉ်ဟှ$^{ု}$ဉ်ကှ$^{ု}$ၤ်ပှၤသံ အိုဉ်လာ အပူၤ, မိုးတော်စံဉ်ညိုဉ်အိၤဒ်အ
မၤတော်အသိးနှုဉ်တ၀ၤအဂိ$^{ု}$ၤ်တ၀ၤအဂိ$^{ု}$ၤ်လီ၊။

၁၄ မိုးတော်တှ$^{ု}$ၤ်လီ၊ကွံဉ်တော်သံ မိုးဟျ$^{ု}$ၤ်ပူၤနှုဉ်ဆူနှိုဉ်မှ$^{ု}$ဉ်ဒူအပူၤလီ၊။ တော်
၁၅ အံ၊,မှ$^{ု}$ၤ်တော်သံလာ အပှဲၤထိုဉ်ခံစု တစုနှုဉ်လီ၊။– မိုးပှၤတ၀ၤ၀ၤနှုဉ်တော်
မှ$^{ု}$ၤ်တထံဉ်ဘဉ်အမံၤကွဲးအသးလာလံဉ်မူအပူၤဘဉ်မိုး,တော်တှ$^{ု}$ၤ်လီ၊ကွံဉ်
အိၤဆူနှိုဉ်မှ$^{ု}$ဉ်ဒူအပူၤလီ၊။

၂၁

၁ မိုးယထံဉ်ဘဉ်မူခိုဉ်အသိ, မိုးဟိုဉ်ခိုဉ် အသိလီ၊။ မှ$^{ု}$ၤ်အ$^{ု}$ၤ်ဒ်လဲဉ်,
မူခိုဉ်လာအခိုဉ်ထံး, မိုးယိုဉ်ခိုဉ်လာအခိုဉ်ထံးနှုဉ်ပူၤကွံဉ်လံ$^{ု}$ဝဲလံ, မိုးဖိုဉ်
၂ လဲဉ်တအိုဉ်လာ၊ဘဉ်။ ၊မိုးယၤစိ$^{ု}$ၤယိ$^{ု}$ၤဟဉ်အံ$^{ု}$ၤယထံဉ်ဘဉ်ဝှ$^{ု}$ၤ်စီဆုံ

ယ ရှေ့ကရှေ့ကအသိန္ဒာ်အိုင်ကတိုးအသး, ၆်တလးမ္ဘုးပိ၁်မ္ဘုဉ်အိုင်ကလာ
အသးလာအဝးအဂ်ါ်အသိးန္ဒာ်ဟဲလိုးလာယွားအအိုင်လာမ္ဘုခ်ိုင်လိုး။
၃ ဒိုးယနှ်ါ်ဟူတော်သိုင်ဖးဒိုင်လာမ္ဘုခ်ိုင်ခ်ိုးဝဒုင်,ကွ်ါ်ကွ်ါ,ယွားအခဲအိုင်
ဒိုးပှားစာညြ, ဒိုးကအိုင်ဝ်ဆိုးဝ်ဒိုးအိုး, ဒိုးပှားကညြကကဲထိုင်ဝ်လာအခ
အပှား,ဒိုးယွားအကစ၁်ပှ်ါ်ဒုင်ဝ်ကအိုင်ဒိုးအိုး, ဒိုးကကဲထိုင်ဝ်လာအကစ၁်
၅ လိုး။– ဒိုး[ယွား]ကထွါ်ကွ်ဉ် အမဲ၁်ထံလာ အမဲ၁်သဉ်လိုးကိုးဗ္ဘာ်ဉ်ဒဲ, ဒိုး
တ၁်သံ်တအိုင်လာ၊ဘာ်, ဒိုးတ၁်သ္ဘုဉ်အ္ဘုးသးအ္ဘုး တအိုင်လာ၊ဘာ်, ဒိုး
တ၁်ဟိုင်တ၁်ယာ၊တအိုင်လာ၊စာ်,ဒိုးတ၁်ဘ့ုံးသ္ဘုဉ်ဘ့ုံးသးစာအိုင်လာ၊
ဘာ်။အ၀ှ်ါ်ဉ်အ်ုံ၊,တ၁်အိုင်လာအခ်ိုင်ထံးတဖဉ်နှ်ဉ်ပှားကွ်ဉ်လ်ံ၀ဲလ်ံ။
၇ ဒိုးပှားဆ့ုဉ်နှိ၊လာလိ၁်ပစ်ဉ်အဖိခ်ိုင်တ၀ါးနှ်ဉ်ခ်ိုးဝဒုဉ်,ကွ်ါ်ကွ်ါ,ယမ၊
တ၁်ခဲလာ၁်လာအသိလိုး။ဒိုးခ်ိုးယား,ကွဲးတက့ှ်ါ။အ၀ှ်ါ်ဒ်အ်ုံ၊,တ၁်ကတိ၊
၈ အ်ုံ၊မ့ှ်ါ်အမ့ှ်ါ်အတိ, မ့ှ်ါ်အကလှ်ါ်တိလိုး။– ဒိုးခ်ိုးယား, တ၁်မ၊လ်ံ်အသး
လ်ံ,ယမ့ှ်ါ်ကဒိုး၉,အခ်ိုင်ထံးဒိုးအကတာ၊်လိုး။ ပှား၊လာတ၁်သ္ဘုအသးလာ
၇ ထံနှ်ဉ်ယကဟ့ှ်ဉ်ကလိအိ၊လာထံ်ထိုင်ပာ၊်လာအမ္ဘုလိုး။– ပှား၊လာအမ၊
ဃဉ်တ၁်နှ်ဉ် ကနှ်ါ်တဉ်သ၊ါ်ဝ်လာတ၁်တဖဉ်အ်ုံ၊, ဒိုးယကကဲထိုင်အက
စ၁်,ဒိုးအ၀ဲဝဒုဉ်နှ်ဉ်ကကဲထိုင်ယဖိခ္ဘါလိုး။
၈ ခ့ှ်ါ်ပှား၊ဟ္ဘုံ၊တ၁်,ဒိုးပှား၊တနှ၁်ဘဉ်တ၁်ဘဉ်,ဒိုးပှား၊မ၊တ၁်သးဘဉ်အ၊,
ဒိုးပှား၊မ၊သ်ံ်ပှား၊ကညြ, ဒိုးပှား၊မ၊ကမဉ်မ္ဘုဉ်ကမဉ်ခ္ဘါ, ဒိုးပှား၊မ၊ကဒါ်ပှား၊ဓ၁်,
ဒိုးပှား၊ဘါ်တ၁်ဂ်ါ, ဒိုးကယ်ါ်ပှား၊လာ၊ကတိ၊ကဘ့ှ်ားကဘ့ှ်ဉ် တ၁်သ့ှ်ဉ်တ
ဖဉ်နှ်ဉ်ကနှ်ါ်ဘဉ်အဂ်ါ်လာနှ်ုဉ်လာမ့ှ်ဉ်အ္ဘု,ဒိုးကားအိုင်တ၁်အပှား၊လိုး။ အ
ဝ၀ဲဝဒုဉ်နှ်ဉ်မ့ှ်ါ်တ၁်သ်ံ်လာအပ့ှ်ါ်ထိုင်ခ်ိုစုတစုလိုး။
၉ ဒိုးကလှားအိုင်ဝ်လာနှ်ုဉ်ဂ၊အကျ၊်လာအအိ,ဒိုးလိခ်ိုနှ်ုဉ်ဘ့ှ်ဉ်ပ့ှ်ါ်ဝ်ဒိုး
တ၁်နုးတ၁်ဖ့ှ်ဉ်လာခ်ံ်ကတာ၊်နှ်ုဉ် မ်ံ၊အကျ၊်တ၀ါးနှ်ဉ်ဟဲ့ဆူယအိုင်, ဒိုးက
တိ၊တ၁်မ်ိုးယာ၊ဒိုးခ်ိုးဝ်နှ်ဉ်,ဟဲ့ထိုင်တက့ှ်ါ။ ယကရှုးနဲ့ဉ်နှ၊လာတလးမ္ဘုး
၁၀ ပိ၁်မ္ဘုဉ်,သ်ိဖိအမ၊်နှ်ဉ်လိုး။ ။ဒိုးခ်ိ၁်ထိုင်ယား၊လာသးနှ်ဉ်အပှား၊ဆူ
ကစ၁်ါ်ဖးဒိုင်ဖး ထိအလိ၊, ဒိုးရှုးနဲ့ဉ်ယား၊လာ၀ှ်ါ်စ်ဆ့ုံ်ယရှေ့ ရှေ့ကဟဲ
၁၁ လိ၊လာယွားအအိုင်လာမ္ဘုခ်ိုင်,–အိုင်ဝ်ဒိုးယွားအလ၊အကပိ၊,ဒိုးအတ၁်
ကပိ၊လိ၊ဂ၁်လာတ၁်မ့ှ်ါ်လာအလှ်ါ်ဒိုင်ပ့ှ၊ဒိုင်မ၊သးဒ်ုနကသ့ှ်ုးဒ်ုတ၁်မ့ှ်ါ
လာအဆ့ုံ်ဝ်ဒ်လာ၁်ဖ့ှ်ါ်ကလာ၊အသိးနှ်ဉ်လိုး။
၁၂ ဒိုးအိုင်ဒိုးဘခ်ိုင်ရှုဖးဒိုင်ဒိုးဖးထိ,ဒိုးအတ့ှ်ါ်ထ၊ခ်ံ်ဘ့ှ်ဉ်,ဒိုးကလှားတ
ဆ်ံ်ခ်ံ၊ဂ၊အိုင်လာ တ့ှ်ါ် အဂ်ါ်ထံ်ုး, ဒိုးတ၁် အမ်ံ၊ကွဲး အသးလာ အလိ၊
၁၃ လာအမ့ှ်ါ်ပှား၊အ်ုံ်ဉ်စ၁ရှုလးဖိ တဆ်ံ်ခ်ံ်ရှုဉ် အမ်ံ၊လိ၊။– ဒိုးတ့ှ်ါ်အိုင်လာမ့ှ်ါ

ထိုင်တခါသာဘုန်း, ဒီးတြားအိုင်လောကလံုးစီးတခါသာဘုန်း, ဒီးတြားအိုင်
လောကလံုးထံးတခါသာဘုန်း, ဒီးတြားအိုင်လောမှုန်ရှင်တခါသာဘုန်လေ။-
၁၄ ဒီးဝှေ့အခိုင်ရှုနှုန်အိုင်ဒီးအခိုင်ထံးတဆံခံကထ, ဒီးသိဖိအတော်မာဖိတ
ဆံခံဂ,အမံ,အိုင်လောအလိုးလေ။
၁၅ ဒီးပှားလောအကတိုးတော်ဒီးသးနှုန်အိုင်ဒီးနိုင်ထိုင်ထူ,ဒံးသိုးအကထိုင်
၁၆ ဝှေ့, ဒီးအတြား, ဒီးအခိုင်ရှုလေ။- ဒီးဝှေ့အိုင်လွှံ့ခ, ဒီးအထိ, ဒီးအခိုင်
ကူင်နှုန်အိုင်ဝဲတုးသိုးသိုးလေ။ ဒီးထိုင်ဝှေ့လောနိုင်ထိုင်,ဒီးအထိ,ဒီးအခိုင်
ကူင်, ဒီးအကစီးထိုင်မှုခတးဒံအူ့ကတကလးခံကထိတုးသိုးသိုးလေ။-
၁၇ ဒီးထိုင်ဝဲလောအခိုင်ရှု, ဒီးမှုအဟုတကယ, လွှံ့ဆံလွှံ့ဟုလေ။ အဟု
မှုပှားကညီအဟု,ဒ်ပခံးတော်အသိုး,ကလူးအဟုလေ။
၁၈ ဒီးအခိုင်ရှုမးအသုးလောတော်ဖုကသွေ, ဒီးဝှေ့မှုထူ,ခီလိုးဂ်လော
၁၉ ယွးခုဉ်စီးဆုံ့ဝဲလေ။- ဒီးဝှေ့ခိုင်ရှုအခိုင်ထံးတဖဉ်အိုင်ကယောအသးလော
တော်ဖုအကလုင်ကလုင်လေ။ အခိုင်ထံးလောအဂ်ိုခိုင် တကထနှုန်မှုတော်ဖုကသွေ, လောအပ့ဲ့ထိုင်ခံကထတကထနှုန်မှုတော်ဖုနုံ့ဝ, လောအပ့ဲ့ထိုင်သကထ တကထနှုန်မှုမဟုဝ်ယ,ဝ, လောအပ့ဲ့ထိုင်
၂၀ လွှံ့ကထတကထနှုန်မှုတော်ဖုမ်ုးမ,- လောအပ့ဲ့ထိုင်ယဝ်ကထတကထနှုန်မှုမဟုဝ်ယ,ကိ, အသး, လောအပ့ဲ့ထိုင်ဃုကထ တကထနှုန်မှုမဟုဝ်ယ,ဂိ, လောအပ့ဲ့ထိုင်ဒ်ကထတကထနှုန်မှုတော်ဖုဘိလ, လောအပ့ဲ့ထိုင်ဃးကထ တကထနှုန်မှုတော်ဖုလ,ဟ, လောအပ့ဲ့ထိုင်ခ်ကထတကထနှုန်မှုတဖုအူ့ သဖးယ, လောအပ့ဲ့ထိုင် အကထ ဆံဆဉ် တကထနှုန်မှုတော်ဖုဘိဟ, လောအပ့ဲ့ထိုင်တဆံ တကထ အကထနှုန်မှုတော်ဖုလ,ဂိ, လောအပ့ဲ့ထိုင် တဆံခံကထ တကထနှုန်
၂၁ မှုတော်ဖုသကိ,ဖိလေ။- ဒီးတြားတဆံခံဘုန်ရှုန်မှုတော်ဖုပလဲတဆံခံ
ဖျာ်ဉ်လေ။ တတြားတော်ဖုပလဲတဖျာ်, တတြားတော်ဖုပလဲတဖျာ်ဉ်လေ။
ဒီးဝှေ့အကျဲနှုန်မှုတူ,အခ, ဒ်ယွးခုဉ်စီးဖျ,ကလ,အသိုးနှုန်လေ။
၂၂ ဒီးလတထံ်ဘဉ်တော်လှုတ်ဟံ်လောအပ,ဘဉ်။ မှုအ,ုတ်ဒ်လဉ်, ယွး
၂၃ လောအသ,ုတော်လော,ဒ်,ဒီးသိဖိနှုန်မှုတော်လှုတ်အဟံ်ဉ်လေ။ ၊ဒီးမှုတ်မှု
ဂ,ုး,လ,ုတ်ဂ,ုးကဒ,ုးထိုင်လော,ုတ်အပ,ုးအလ,ုတ်တအိုင်ဘဉ်။ မှုအ,ုတ်ဒ်လဉ်,
ယွးအလ,ုးအကဝ,ုးနှုန်ကဝ,ုးထိုင်နှုတ်အ,ုး, ဒီးသိဖိမှုတ်အတော်ကဝ,ုးလေ။
၂၄ ဒီးပှားကလုင်ကလုင်တဖဉ်လ, အတုးလောတော်ဖုအူ့ဉ်ကှ,ုးခိုင်ကှ,ုးအ,ုး
ရှုနှုန်ကဟး,ဝဲလ,ုးအတော်ကဝ,ုးအကျ,ုတ်, ဒီးဟိုင်ခ်ိုင်အခ,ုးပ,ုးတဖဉ်ဟဲမ,ုတ်အ
တော်လ,ုးအတော်ကဝ,ုး,ဒီးအတော်ယူ,ုးတော်ယိုင်ဆူ,ုးအ,ုးလေ။

၂၅ မြေးတြေးတကားတော်ဃင်တဉ် အသားလာမှုန်ုးတဖဉ်တဉ်။ မှုအဂ့ုန်ဒ
၂၆ လဲဉ်,မှုန်ုးတအိုဉ်တဉ်ဖဲနှဉ်တဉ်။ "ဒီးကဟဲစိုင်ဝဲလာပှားကလုင်
ကလုင်အတာ်လားကတာ်ကဖိုး,ဒီးအတာ်ယူးတာ်ယိုဉ်ဆူအပူးလီး"။
၂၇ ဒီးတာ်လာအမားတကဆ့ိုတဉ် ဒီးမားတာ်တဉ်အာ, ဒီးကတိုးကဘျုး
ကဘျုဉ်တာ်တဖဉ်နှဉ်တလဲးနှုင်တဉ်ဝဒ့ိုတမံးတဉ်။ ကလဲးနှုင်တဉ်ဝထဲ
ပှားလာအမံးကွဲးအသားလာသိဖိအလံာ်မှုအပူးတဖဉ်နှဉ်ဖိုးလီး"။

၂၂

၁ ဒီးဒုးနဲ့ဉ်ဝဲလာယားလာတံမှုအကျိုဆ့ုဝဲ, ဒ်လာ်ဗျာကလားအသိး, လာ
၂ အထဲထိုဉ်လာယွားဒီးသိဖိ အလိ်ာ်ပစ်ာ် အပူးနှဉ်လီး"။- ဒီးလားအကျုအ
သးကံ်ာ်ပူးနှဉ်ဒီးလားထံကျုအဝဲတစ်, ဒီးလာတခ်ိုဒဉ်နှဉ်အိုဉ်ဝဲ ဒီးသွဉ်
တာ်မှုလာ အသဉ် ထိုဉ်ဝဲလာတားသဉ်တဆံခ်ိ, သဉ်ထိုဉ်ဝဲတလါ တစ့
တလါဘစ့ုလီး, ဒီးသွဉ်အလဉ်နှဉ်မှုာ်လာတာ်မားဘျုကွားပှား ကလုင်က
လုင်အဂ်ာ်လီး"။
၃ ဒီးတာ်ဆိုဉ် အားတအိုဉ်လားဘဉ် ဒ့ိုတမံးဘဉ်, ဒီးယွား, ဒီးသိဖိအ
၄ လိ်ာ်ပစ်ာ်ကအိုဉ်လာအပူး, ဒီးအခ့ုအပှားကမားအတာ်လီး"။- ဒီးကထံဉ်
ဘဉ်ဝဲအမဲာ်,ဒီးအမံးကအိုဉ်လာအဝဲသ့ဉ်တဖဉ်နှဉ်အမဲာ်တူ်ာ်ခ်ိုဉ်လီး"။-
၅ ဒီးမှုန်ုးတအိုဉ်ဘဉ်ဖဲနှဉ်ဘဉ်, ဒီးမ့ုဉ်ဒ့ုဒ၊အကဖိ၊, ဒီးမှုာ်အကဖိ၊နှဉ်
မားဝဲအလိ်ာ်တအိုဉ်လား၊ဘဉ်"အဂ့ုာ်ဒ်အံ၊,ကစ၊ာ်ယွားမားကဖိ၊ထိုဉ်အိ၊,
ဒီးကစံဉ်ညိုဉ်တာ်အစိ၊စိ၊အဃဉ်ဃဉ်လီး"။
၆ ဒီးစံးယား, တာ်ကတိ၊တဖဉ်အံ၊မ့ုာ်အကလှုာ်တိ, ဒီးမ့ုာ်အမ့ုာ်အတိ,
ဒီးဝံစ်ိ်ဆ့ုံတဖဉ် အကစ၊ာ်ယွားနှဉ်မာလီး အကလှုးတဂ၊ဟဲဒုးနဲ့ဉ်အခ့ုအ
၇ ပှားလာတာ်ဘဉ်မားအသးချ့ုချ့ုလီး"။ "ကွာ်ကွာ်,ယဟဲချ့ုချ့ုလီး" ပှား
လာအတိ်ာ်နှ်ာ်ဝံအကလှုာ်အိုဉ်လာလံ်ပူးအံ၊ဘဉ်ဆိုဉ်ဂ့ုဝဲလီး"။
၈ ဒီးယားစ်ိ၊ယိ၊ဟဉ်ထံဉ်ဘဉ်, ဒီးနှာ်ဟူတာ်တဖဉ်အံ၊, ဒီးတူ၊ယနှာ်
ဟူ, ဒီးယထံဉ်ဘဉ်တာ်ဒ်ိ, ယတိ၊လိ၊ကဒ့ုံကျ,ာ်, ဒ်ံးသိ၊ယကဘါတာ်
၉ လာကလှုးလာ အဒုးနဲ့ဉ်ယား၊လာတာ် တဖဉ်အံ၊ အခ်ိုဉ်ထံးလီး"။- ဒီးစံး
ယား, ပလိ်ာ်နှသး ဒ်ံးသိ၊နှသုတမ၊ခ်ိ်နှဉ်တဂ့ုး"။ ယမ့ုာ်ကှ၊ာ်သကိ၊ကှ၊ာ်ဒ်ိ
နှ၊, ဒီးအိုဉ်လား၊ဝံတဖဉ်နှဒ်ိ်ပှ၊ာ်ဝဲ၊ာ်အကျာ,လာအတိ်ာ်နှ်ာ်ဒ်ိ်ဃဉ်လံ်ာ်အံ၊
အကလှုာ်အကထါလီး"ဘါထိုဉ်ယွားတကှ,ာ်"။
၁၀ ဒီးစံးယား, ဝံအကလှုာ်အကထါလားလံ်ာ်အပူးအံ၊ခဲ ပန်ုဉ်ဃဉ်အ၊
၁၁ တဂ့ုး"(အဂ့ုာ်ဒ်အံ၊,) အမှုာ်အလါကဘဉ်ဘူ်ုးတ့ုာ်လံ"။- ပှားလာအတတိ
ကလိ၊ဘဉ်နှ်ုဉ်ကအိုဉ်ခ့ုဉ်ဝဲလာအတတိတလိ၊ဘဉ်တကှ,ာ်, ဒီးပှားလာအ

အားအသိနှုတ်ကအိုင်ခင်ပဲလားအားအသိတကွ်, ဒီးပှားလားအတိအလိုး
နှုတ်ကအိုင်ခင်ပဲလားအတိအလိုးတကွ်, ဒီးပှားလားအစီးအဆုံနှုတ်ကအိုင်
ခင်ပဲလားအစီအဆုံတကွ်။

၁၂ ကွ်ကွ်, ယဟဲ့ချုံ့ချုံ့လိုး, ဒီးယတော်အဘူးအလဲအိုင်ဒီးယားဒီးသိုး
၁၃ ယကဟုဉ်လိုးပှားဒ်အမားတော်အသိုးတဂားလော်လော်လိုး။— ယမ့်ကဒီးဇ,
အခိုင်ထံးဒီးအကတော်, အိုင်လားအဂ်ိုခိုင်ထံး, ဒီးလားခံကတော်လိုး။

၁၄ ပှားလားအတိုးနှ်အတော်မားလိ်, ဒ်ိုးသိုးအစိုးအကမိုးကအိုင်လားသ့ုဉ်
တော်မ့ုအဖိုခိုင်, ဒီးလဲးနှ်ုဉ်လားတြဲ့ားတဇဉ်ဆူ့ဝ့ှ်အပ့ားတဇဉ်နှ်ုဉ်ဘဉ်ဆိုဉ်
၁၅ ဂ့ားပဲလိုး။— ထ့ိုဉ်, ဒီးပှားမားကဒါပှားမဲ်, ဒီးပှားမားကမဉ်မ့ုဉ်ကမဉ်ချ, ဒီး
ပှားမားသံပှားကညီ, ဒီးပှားတါတော်ဂ်ိုး, ဒီးကယ်ိုပှားလားအအဲ့ဉ်တော်ကဘ့ုံး
ကဘ့ုဉ်, ဒီးကတိုးကဘ့ုံးကဘ့ုဉ်တော်သ့ုဉ်တဇဉ်အိုဉ်ပဲလားခိလိုး။

၁၆ ယားယ့ုဉ်ရ့ုးမားလိုး ယကလ့ုးဟဲ့ဆ့ုဉ် အသးလားတော်နှ့ုဉ် တဇဉ်လား
သ့ုလားတော်အိုဉ်ဖ့ှဉ်တဇဉ် အကျ့ှိလိုး။ ယမ့ှ်ခ့ှိးဒားဝံးအဂ်ိုး, ဒီးအခားး
အသ့ဲ့ဉ်, ဒီးယမ့ှ်ဆဉ်တ့ှ်ဂ်ိုးကတ့ြ့ှ်ဉ်ကတ့ြ့ှ်ဉ်လိုး။

၁၇ ဒီးသးနှ့ုဉ်, ဒီးတလးမ့ုးပ်ိ်ုမ့ုဉ်ခ်ံးပဲခဉ်, ဟဲ့တကွ်။ ဒီးပှားလားအနှ်
ဟ့ုတော်နှ့ုဉ် မ်ိ်အခ်ံးဟဲ့တကွ်။ ဒီးပှားလားတော်သ့ုအသးလားထ်ံနှ့ုဉ်မ်ိ်အဟဲ
တကွ်။ ဒီးဖ့ဲခဉ်ပှားလားအသးအိုဉ်နှ့ုဉ်မ်ိ်အဟ်ံးနှ်ုကလ်ိ်ထ်ံမ့ုတကွ်။

၁၈ ယအ့ုဉ်ယသး ဒီးကယ်ိုပှားလား အနှ်ုဟ့ုဝ်ံ အကလ့ှ် အိုဉ်လားလ်ံ
အ်ံးအပ့ားတဂားလော်လော်, လားပှားမ့ှ်ပ်ိ်အါထ်ိုဉ်တော်အ်ံးတဇဉ်တဂားဂား
ဒီး, ယ့ားကပ်ိ်အါထ်ိုဉ်တော်နုးတော်ဖ့ှ်ဉ်လား အကွ်ံ့ အသးလားလ်ံ်ပ့ားအ်ံး
၁၉ လားအလိုးလိုး။— ဒီးပှားမ့ှ်ဟ်ံ့ ထ်ိုဉ်ကွ်ံ်ဝ်ံ အကလ့ှ်အိုဉ် လားလ်ံ်အ်ံ့
အပ့ားတဂားဂားဒီး, ယ့ားကဟ်ံ့ထ်ိုဉ်ကွ်ံ်အဂ်ိုးလားလ်ံ်မ့ုအပ့ား, ဒီးဝ့ှ်ခ်ိုဆ့ုံ
၂၀ အပ့ားလားအကွ်ံ့ အသးလားလ်ံ်အ်ံ့ အပ့ားလိုး။— ပှားလားအ့ုဉ်အသး
လားတော်အ်ံ့ တဇဉ်ခ်ံးပဲခဉ်, မ့ှ်လ်ံ, ယဟဲ့ချုံ့ချုံ့လိုး။ အားမ့ှ်ဉ်။ မ့ှ်လ်ံ်ပဲ
တကွ်, ကခ်ိ်ယ့ုဉ်ရ့ုးဒေ။

၂၁ မ်ိ်ပကခ်ိ်ယ့ုဉ်ရ့ုးဃရ်ုံးအဘ့ားအဖ့ှ်ဉ်နှ့ုဉ်အိုဉ်ဒီးပှားခ်ိုဆ့ုံ့ခဉ်လော်တကွ်။
(အားမ့ှ်ဉ်။)

။ဝ်ံးလ်ံ။

20 seconds for Fellow Christians - Dear Lord,

Thank you that this PDF Ebook
has been released so that we are able
to learn more about you and wiser versions.
Please help it to have wide circulation
Please help the people responsible for
making this Ebook available.

Please help them to be able to have more
resources available to help others.
Please help them to have all the resources,
the funds, the strength and the time that they
need and ask for in order to be able
to keep working for You.

I pray that you would encourage them and
that you protect them physically and
spiritually, and the work & ministry that
they are engaged in.

I pray that you would protect them from the
Spiritual or other Forces that could harm them
or their work and projects, or slow them down.
Please help them to find Godly friends who
are able to help. Provide helpful transportation
for their consistent use.
Remind me to pray for them often as this
will help and encourage them.

Please give them your wisdom and
understanding so they can better follow you,
and I ask you to do
these things in the name of Jesus, Amen,

Thank you for helping your fellow Christians by praying for us

Prayers

and

a Few Resources

Ideas and Ebooks (Livres / Libros)

For your Consideration

Glad to have this New Testament ?

Help us by PRAYING for us !!

Invest in your own Eternity
Spend time praying !

(thank you)

SHARE THIS PDF (E-Book) with your Friends
***So that* they will have a stronger**
Spiritual Life ALSO

Concerning Christians and Christianity

1. Christians are those who follow the teachings of Jesus Christ.

2. The Teachings of Jesus Christ are explained in the book called the Gospel (Injil) or the New Testament.

3. The New Testament is the First Place to find and record the teachings of Jesus Christ, by those who actually knew Him.

4. The New Testament has never been disproved archeologically or historically. It has and remains accurate.

5. The New Testament Predicts that certain events will happen in the Future.

7. The Reliability of the Old Testament and the New Testament are clear indications of the accuracy of the New Testament.

8. Jesus Christ did Not fail in His mission on Earth.

9. Jesus Christ Pre-existed. This means that He existed BEFORE the Creation of the World.

10. When Christians worship Jesus Christ, they are NOT worshiping another Human being.

11. Jesus Christ did not become God by performing good works.

12. Christians cannot perform good works in order to go to Heaven. Those who want to find God must admit they are not able to be Perfect or Holy, and that they need the help of God to help them get rid of their Sins.

14. More than 500 Million Christians around the world today are NOT Roman Catholic. The Vatican does NOT speak for Christianity in many situations.

Concerning Christians and Christianity (2)

15. Judas did NOT die in the place of Jesus Christ on the cross.

16. Jesus Christ had no motive to escape his fate. Jesus Christ was born to communicate His message of Hope and Redemption for mankind.

17. Without the Blood of Jesus, it would be impossible for those who believe in Jesus Christ to be saved, to have Eternal Life.

18. Christians worship ONE God, NOT three Gods.

19. In True Christianity, Historically, the Trinity is =
a) God the Father
b) God the Son
c) God the Holy Spirit

20. The worship of Angels or Created Beings, or Creatures or anything except God (God the Father, God the Son [Jesus Christ], and God the Holy Spirit, is forbidden.

21. The Trinity IS NOT = Mary, Joseph and Jesus

22. The Trinity is NOT = Jesus, Joseph and God the Father

23. Gabriel is NOT another name for Jesus Christ.

24. Anyone can become a Christian if they want to.

25. Christianity IS not something that can be done EXTERNALLY. A person is a Christian because of what they believe in their Heart, inside of them. Their own sincerity before God is the true test.

26. Those who accept an electronic mark [666] for the purchase of goods, in their right hand or forehead are NOT able to become Christians.

Concerning Christians and Christianity (3)

People are innocent if they do not know and have no way of knowing that they are doing wrong. The Christian God places the knowledge of good and bad in the hearts of each and every individual.

No one except God is Holy.

It is wrong to murder innocent people.

It is wrong to kill Christians who have not actively harmed anyone.

People are NOT Christians simply because their family is “Christian”.

People are NOT Christian because they are born INTO a “Christian” family.

A person cannot become a Christian “AUTOMATICALLY”.

No one can be BORN a Christian, but becoming a true Christian will guarantee Eternal Life, in Heaven and with God.

The Presumption that a person is a Christian simply because they are going into a Church and sitting there is False.

Churches have people inside of them that are NOT Christian, but they want to learn more about God.

A Church, or a Church Official CANNOT MAKE anyone a Christian.

Christians do NOT convert anyone by Force, because this action is a violation of the CHOICES that GOD alone is able to make. To **force** others would suggest that God is weak, and cannot do this by Himself. The Christian God has much Strength but uses it to show love and help in this life, not unkindness.

Only God could FORCE someone to do something against their will, and the Creator of the Universe does NOT behave in that manner.

The Choice of what to believe or not to believe is up to Each individual, who must make up their own mind, of their free will.

There is no way to impose Christianity on anyone by Force.

Conversions by Force to Islam are NOT recognized by GOD or Christians.

Concerning Christians and Christianity (4)

Those who are converted from Christianity **to Islam by Force** or coercion, are Still Christian, AND **STILL** considered Christian.

Once a person is recognized by God as a genuine Christian, they are "sealed" permanently. There is no way for any Human to change this.

Forcing any Christian to say that they convert or accept Islam simply makes that Christian *to state* something which is FALSE. There is no such thing as Genuine conversion that God can recognize OUT of Christianity, if that person was a Christian.

To suggest that Christians could be converted by Force, actually means (signifies) that there are actions that humans can take that can FORCE God somehow to UNDO or ALTER what He has done. This is not the case. Actions that Humans Force other Humans to take are **not recognized** by God as a true Change of Mind, or a **Change of Heart**.

Once a person becomes a Christian, All of their sins (past, present, and future) are forgiven. They are reconciled to God for Eternity, and nothing can change this. *Forced Conversions* **to Islam are not considered Valid either by God or Christians**. No one can undo in the Heart of a person, what God can do. The link between a Christian and God is a link that Cannot be broken. *Saying* anything to the contrary will not alter or change this.

Christians do not Depend on their sanctuaries or Church buildings in order to meet with God. Harming a building **against the God who made the Universe** is not a genuine sign of success or progress. Christians simply make use of any buildings. Christians are able to meet and pray and talk to God by themselves, without a Church building and without a Priest or Pastor. God is always with them.

Harming a Church building simply proves that some people are afraid of Church Buildings. That is all. The Earliest Christians did not have Churches or Buildings for Hundreds of Years.

Harming a Church Building does not harm God, and it does not harm Christians. It simply makes them go and use a different building, or to meet without one.

Concerning Christians and Christianity (5)

Some people have not examined churches very much. MANY are very simple and do NOT have decorations or much *inside* of them. In Christianity, this is intentional. This symbolism is on purpose, intending to signify that the INNER LIFE of the Christian, is what is important to God, and NOT the building in which people worship.

Man looks on the external and outward appearance. GOD looks on the inner heart of each individual.

There would be no reason for anyone to become upset, if they did not think that Christianity was making progress. Those who are upset are upset because Christianity has answers, reasons and arguments that do not seem to be defeated. God is big enough to defend himself.

If Christianity is false, it should be possible to explain to Christians why and how Christianity is false. Killing or harming Christians is only an excuse, a method of hiding from the reality that intellectual conversation and explanations of those who are violent do NOT have the answers to defend with kindness or reason what they believe.

Christians believe that almost all violence is a waste of time. It does not accomplish what it is “supposed” to accomplish. Those who have arguments are able to advance those and explain them to others Those who do not use violence instead. This method does not convince Christians or others to adopt methods of violence.

People become like the God they serve. If the God they serve is unkind and unmerciful, that is what the followers become. If the God being worshiped is cruel and mean to women and children, then that is what the followers of that God usually will become.
Jesus Christ is love. Christians try to be loving.

People have the option of accepting to believe in the Teachings of Jesus Christ in the New Testament or rejecting those teaching. The choice in this life is up to each person. God is the one who makes His own rules. Thankfully, the God of this world decided to use Love and kindness to explain Himself so that all of us would have a chance to learn and to experience the unconditional love of Jesus Christ. (books are listed in this Ebook. Those who want to refute Christianity may want to start by refuting the books listed in this PDF)

Concerning Christians and Christianity (6)

True Christians are NOT afraid to have conversations with those who are not Christians. Christians are NOT afraid to have conversations with those who are islamic or from any other faith.

Christians are NOT afraid to talk about the weakness of Christianity, if that is a topic someone else wants to discuss.

Christians will not stone you or harm you because you disagree with them.

Christian will not make you slave IF you do NOT convert to Christianity.

Those who truly believe in the TRUTH of what they claim to believe are NOT afraid to discuss the content of what they believe with other people.

Christians may share with you that you are not 100% perfect and Holy, and Christians will Admit and acknowledge that THEY are NOT perfect or Holy.

Christians admit that they need a savior, that they cannot be good enough on their own, and that they cannot perform ENOUGH good and HOLY actions to please God. That is the starting point for anyone to become a Christian.

Those who engage Christians in discussions about religion should be willing to look at the history, the archeology, the science and all of the aspects of religion and the books that they use or defend. That is simply being honest. And those who seek spiritual truth are NOT afraid to discuss honestly issues of religion.

IF GOD is GOD, then GOD will STILL be GOD after a conversation takes place. Those who follow God should be willing to think and use the mind that God gave to them. IF God gave people a mind, HE expects them to use it. Discussions are part of the use of the mind.

There is a lot of history about OTHER religions that can be found in the West. In other nations, FEAR of being wrong induces and provokes censorship. But history can be proven and demonstrated. The Dead Sea Scrolls were found in 1947-48. Those scrolls contained the Jewish Old Testament. They were dated scientifically to be 200 years OLDER than the time of Jesus Christ. The Jewish Old Testament has NOT been changed or altered. This is simply a scientific and historic Fact.

God Preserves His Word. His word is the Old and New Testament. **IF you are seeking truth, what** do you have to fear from Truth **?**

Concerning History and the Early Church

Christians do NOT pray to MARY. The Bible never teaches to Pray to Mary. Mary was born a human sinner, and became a Christ-follower.

Prayers to ANY Human (Except Jesus Christ, who was God who became Human for a short time) is IDOLATRY

Christians do not pray To Statues, which is IDOLATRY

Christians do not pray To Icons, which is a Graven Image, which is ALSO IDOLATRY.

The Early Church and the Early Christians did NOT pray to Mary.

The Early Church and the Early Christians did NOT pray to Saints, as this would be blasphemy, and taking worship and adoration away from God.

It is the Mediation of Jesus Christ alone which serves to communicate between God and Man, and NOT any other Human.

Christians know which books of the Bible are part of the Bible and belong in the Bible. There is a great deal of evidence and documentation over the whole world for the conclusion, about which books belong in the Bible.

Some books may help to clarify or explain (these are Free Books):

For those who read English:

1) The Seventh General Council (held 787 AD) in which the Worship of Images was established, by John Mendham - 1850

2) Image worship in the Church of Rome by James Endell Tyler

3) Primitive Christian Worship by James Endell Tyler

4) The worship of Mary [proven to be Unbiblical]
by James Endell Tyler

THESE BOOKS are AVAILABLE For FREE ONLINE

Concerning History and the Early Church

We recommend, for your potential consideration,
the following books:

1) The Seventh General Council (held 787 AD) in which the Worship of Images was established, with copious notes from the Caroline books compiled by order of Charlemagne by Rev John Mendham - 1850

2) Image worship in the Church of Rome by James Endell Tyler

The image-worship of the Church of Rome : proved to be contrary to Holy Scripture and the faith and discipline of the primitive church and to involve contradictory and irreconcilable doctrines within the Church of Rome itself (1847)

3) Primitive Christian Worship by James Endell Tyler

Primitive christian worship, or, The evidence of Holy Scripture and the church, concerning the invocation of saints and angels, and the blessed Virgin Mary (1840)

4) The worship of Mary by James Endell Tyler

5) **The Pope of Rome and the popes of the Oriental Orthodox Church**
by Caesarious Tondini (1875) also makes for interesting reading, even though it is a Roman Catholic work which was approved with the Nihil Obstat (not indexed by the inquisition) notice.

THESE BOOKS are AVAILABLE For FREE ONLINE

Concerning History and the Roman Catholic Church

Historic Information on the Roman Catholic Church
can be found - in online searches - under the words:

papal, roman catholic, papist, popish,
romanist, vatican, popery, romish,

There are many free Ebooks available
online and at Google that cover these topics.

There is of course the standard
works on the proven history of the Vatican:

The Two Babylons by Alexander Hislop, which uses
more than 200 ancient Latin and Greek sources.

The Roman Schism illustrated from the Records
of the Early Roman Catholic Church
by Rev. Perceval.

Those who have trouble with Vatican documents concerning
early Church Councils should conduct their own research
into a document called the "Donation of Constantine",
which was the false land grant from the Roman Emperors
to the Vatican.

Saved - How To become a Christian
how to be saved

A Christian is someone who believes the following

Steps to Take in order to become a true Christian, to be Saved & Have a real relationship & genuine experience with the real God

Read, understand, accept and believe the following verses from the Bible:

1. All men are sinners and fall short of God's perfect standard
Romans 3: 23 states that
For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God;

2. Sin - which is imperfection in our lives - denies us eternal life with God. But God sent his son Jesus Christ as a gift to give us freely Eternal Life by believing on Jesus Christ.

Romans 6: 23 states
For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord.

3. You can be saved, and you are saved by Faith in Jesus Christ. You cannot be saved by your good works, because they are not "good enough". But God's good work of sending Jesus Christ to save us, and our response of believing - of having faith - in Jesus Christ, that is what saves each of us.

Ephesians 2: 8-9 states
8 For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God:
9 Not of works, lest any man should boast.

4.God did not wait for us to become perfect in order to accept or unconditionally love us. He sent Jesus Christ to save us, even though we are sinners. So Jesus Christ died to save us from our sins, and to save us from eternal separation from God.

Romans 5:8 states
But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us.

5. God loved the world so much that He sent his one and only Son to die, so that by believing in Jesus Christ, we obtain Eternal Life.

John 3: 16 states
For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

6. If you believe in Jesus Christ, and in what he did on the Cross for us, by dying there for us, you know for a

fact that you have been given Eternal Life.

<u>I John 5: 13 states</u>
These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know that ye have eternal life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God.

7. If you confess your sins to God, he hears you take this step, and you can know for sure that He does hear you, and his response to you is to forgive you of those sins, so that they are not remembered against you, and not attributed to you ever again.

<u>I John 1: 9 states</u>
If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness.
If you believe these verses, or want to believe these verses, pray the following:
" Lord Jesus, I need you. Thank you for dying on the cross for my sins. I open the door of my life and ask you

to save me from my sins and give me eternal life. Thank you for forgiving me of my sins and giving me eternal life. I receive you as my Savior and Lord. Please take control of the throne of my life. Make me the kind of person you want me to be. Help me to understand you, and to know you and to learn how to follow you. Free me from all of the things in my life that prevent me from following you. In the name of the one and only and true Jesus Christ I ask all these things now, Amen".

Does this prayer express your desire to know God and to want to know His love ? If you are sincere in praying this prayer, Jesus Christ comes into your heart and your life, just as He said he would.

It often takes courage to decide to become a Christian. It is the right decision to make, but It is difficult to fight against part of ourselves that wants to hang on, or to find against that part of our selves that has trouble changing. The good news is

that you do not need to change yourself. Just Cry out to God, pray and he will begin to change you. God does not expect you to become perfect before you come to Him. Not at all...this is why He sent Jesus...so that we would not have to become perfect before being able to know God.

Steps to take once you have asked Jesus to come into your life

Find the following passages in the Bible and begin to read them:

1. Read Psalm 23 (in the middle of the Old Testament - the 1st half of the Bible)
2. Read Psalm 91
3. Read the Books in the New Testament (in the Bible) of John, Romans & I John
4. Tell someone of your prayer and your seeking God. Share that with someone close to you.
5. Obtain some of the books on the list of books, and begin to read

them, so that you can understand more about God and how He works.
6. Pray, that is - just talk to and with God, thank Him for saving you, and tell him your
fears and concerns, and ask him for help and guidance.
7. email or tell someone about the great decision you have made today !!!

Does the "*being saved*" process only work for those who believe ?

For the person who is not yet saved, their understanding of 1) their state of sin and 2) God's personal love and care for them**, and His desire and ability to save them....is what enables anyone to become saved.**
So yes, the "being saved" process works only for those

who believe in Jesus Christ and Him only, and place their faith in Him and in His work done on the Cross.

...and if so , then how does believing save a person?

Believing saves a person because of what it allows God to do in the Heart and Soul of that person.

But it is not simply the fact of a "belief". The issue is not having "belief" but rather what we have a belief about.

IF a person believes in Salvation by Faith Alone in Jesus Christ (ask us by email if this is not clear), then That belief saves them. Why ? because they are magical ?
No, because of the sovereignty of God, *because of what God does to them, when they ask him into their heart & life.* When a person decides to place their faith in Jesus Christ and ask Him to forgive them of

their sins and invite Jesus Christ into their life & heart, this is what saves them – *because of* what God does for them at that moment in time.

At that moment in time when they sincerely believe and ask God to save them (as described above), God takes the life of that person, and in accordance with the will of that human, having requested God to save them from their sins through Jesus Christ – God takes that person's life and sins [all sins past, present and future], and allocates them to the category: of "*one of those people who Accepted the Free Gift of Eternal Salvation that God offers".*
From that point forward, their sins are no longer counted against them, because that is an account that is paid by the shed blood of Jesus Christ. And there is no person that could ever sin so much, that God's love would not be good enough for them, or that would somehow not be able to be covered by the penalty of

death that Jesus Christ paid the price for. (otherwise, sin would be more powerful than Jesus Christ – which is not true).

Sometimes, People have trouble believing in Jesus Christ because of two extremes:

First the extreme that they are *not* sinners (usually, this means that a person has not committed a "serious" sin, such as "murder", but God says that all sins separates us from God, even supposedly-small sins. We – as humans – tend to evaluate sin into more serious and less serious categories, because we do not understand just how serious "small" sin is).

Since we are all sinners, we all have a need for God, in order to have eternal salvation.

Second the extreme that they are *not good enough* for Jesus Christ to save them. This is basically done by those who reject the Free offer of Salvation by Christ Jesus because those people are -literally – unwilling

to believe. After death, they will believe, but they can only chose Eternal Life BEFORE they die.
The fact is that all of us, are not good enough for Jesus Christ to save them. That is why Paul wrote in the Bible "For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God" (Romans 3:23).

Thankfully, that is not the end of the story, because he also wrote " For the wages of sin *is* death; but the gift of God *is* eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord."(Romans 6: 23)

That Free offer of salvation is clarified in the following passage:

John 3: 16 For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.
17 For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved.

Prayers that count

The prayers that God hears

We don't make the rules any more than you do. We just want to help others know how to reach God, and know that God cares about them personally.

The only prayers that make it to Heaven where God dwells are those prayers that are prayed directly to Him "through Jesus Christ" *or "in the name of Jesus Christ"*.

God hears our prayers because we obey the method that God has established for us to be able to reach him. If we want Him to hear us, then we must use the methods that He has given us to communicate with Him.

And he explains - in the New Testament - what that method is: talking to God (praying) in accordance with God's will - and coming to Him in the name of Jesus Christ. Here are some examples of that from the New Testament:

(Acts 3:6) Then Peter said, Silver and gold have I none; but such as I have give I thee: In the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth rise up and walk.

(Acts 16:18) And this did she many days. But Paul, being grieved, turned and said to the spirit, I command thee in the name of Jesus Christ to come out of her. And he came out the same hour.

(Acts 9:27) But Barnabas took him, and brought *him* to the apostles, and declared unto them how he had seen the Lord in the way, and that he had spoken to him, and how he had preached boldly at Damascus in the name of Jesus.

(2 Cor 3:4) And such trust have we through Christ to God-ward: (i.e. toward God)

(Gal 4:7) Wherefore thou art no more a servant, but a son; and if a son, then an heir of God through Christ.
(Eph 2:7) That in the ages to come he might show the exceeding [spiritual] riches of his grace in *his* kindness toward us through Christ Jesus.

(Phil 4:7) And the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus.

(Acts 4:2) Being grieved that they taught the people, and preached through Jesus the resurrection from the dead.

(Rom 1:8) First, I thank my God through Jesus Christ for you all, that your faith is spoken of throughout the whole world.

(Rom 6:11) Likewise reckon ye also yourselves to be dead indeed unto sin,

but alive unto God through Jesus Christ our Lord.

(Rom 6:23) For the wages of sin *is* death; but the gift of God *is* eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord.

(Rom 15:17) I have therefore whereof I may glory through Jesus Christ in those things which pertain to God.

(Rom 16:27) To God only wise, *be* glory through Jesus Christ for ever. Amen.

(1 Pet 4:11) ...if any man minister, *let him do it* as of the ability which God giveth: that God in all things may be glorified through Jesus Christ, to whom be praise and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

(Gal 3:14) That the blessing of Abraham might come on the Gentiles through Jesus Christ; that we might receive the promise of the [Holy] Spirit through faith.

(Titus 3:6) Which he shed on us abundantly through Jesus Christ our Saviour;

(Heb 13:21) Make you perfect in every good work to do his will, working in you that which is wellpleasing in his sight, through Jesus Christ; to whom *be* glory for ever and ever. Amen.

Anyone who has questions is encouraged to contact us by email, with the address that is posted on our website.

Note for Foreign Language and International Readers & Users

Foreign Language Versions of the Introduction and Postcript/Afterword will be included (hopefully) in future editions.

IF a person wanted to become a Christian, what would they pray ?

God, I am praying this to you so that you will help me. Please help me to want to know you better. Please help me to become a Christian

God I admit that I am not perfect. I understand that you cannot allow anyone into Heaven who is not perfect and Holy. I understand that if I believe in Jesus Christ and in what He did, that God you will see my life through the sacrifice of Jesus Christ, and that this will allow me to have eternal life and know that I am going to Heaven.

God, I admit that I have sin and things in my life that are not perfect. I know I have sinned in my life. Please forgive me of my sins.
I believe that Jesus Christ is the Son of God, that He came to Earth to save those who ask Him, and that He died to pay the penalty for all of my sins.

I understand that Jesus physically died and physically arose from the dead, and that God can forgive me because of the death and resurrection of Jesus Christ. I thank you for dying for me, and for paying the price for my sins. I accept to believe in you, and I thank you Lord God from all of my heart for your help and for sending your Son to die and raise from the Dead.

I pray that you would help me to read your word the Bible. I renounce anything in my life, my thoughts and my actions that is not from you, and I do this in the name of Jesus Christ. Help me to not be spiritually deceived. Help me to grow and learn how to have a strong Christian walk for you, and to be a good example, with your help. Help me to have and develop a love of your word the Bible, and please bring to my life, people and situations that will help me to understand how to live my life as your servant. Help me to learn how to share the good news with those who may be willing to learn or to know. I ask these things in the name of Jesus Christ, and I thank you for what you have done for me, Amen.

Please Remember: Christianity is NEVER forced. No one can force anyone to become a Christian. God does NOT recognize any desire for Him, unless it is genuine and motivated from the inside of each of us.

Prayers for help to God

In MANY LANGUAGES

For YOU, for US, for your Family

Dear God,
Thank you that this New Testament has been released so that we are able to learn more about you.

Please help the people responsible for making this Electronic book available. Please help them to be able to work fast, and make more Electronic books available Please help them to have all the resources, the money, the strength and the time that they need in order to be able to keep working for You.

Please help those that are part of the team that help them on an everyday basis. Please give them the strength to continue and give each of them the spiritual understanding for the work that you want them to do. Please help each of them to not have fear and to remember that you are the God who answers prayer and who is in charge of everything.

I pray that you would encourage them,
and that you protect them, and the work & ministry that they

are engaged in. I pray that you would protect them from the Spiritual Forces or other obstacles that could harm them or slow them down.

Please help me when I use this New Testament to also think of the people who have made this edition available, so that I can pray for them and so they can continue to help more people

I pray that you would give me a love of your Holy Word (the New Testament), and that you would give me spiritual wisdom and discernment to know you better and to understand the period of time that we are living in. Please help me to know how to deal with the difficulties that I am confronted with every day. Lord God, Help me to want to know you Better and to want to help other Christians in my area and around the world.

I pray that you would give the Electronic book team and those who work on the website and those who help them your wisdom.

I pray that you would help the individual members of their family (and my family) to not be spiritually deceived, but to understand you and to want to accept and follow you in every way. and I ask you to do these things
in the name of Jesus,
Amen,

==========

&&&

5 minutos a ayudar excepto otros - diferencie eterno

Dios querido,

gracias que se ha lanzado este nuevo testamento
de modo que poder aprender más sobre usted.
Ayude por favor a la gente responsable de hacer este Ebook disponible.
Ayúdele por favor a poder trabajar rápidamente, y haga que
más Ebooks disponible por favor le ayuda a tener todos los recursos,
los fondos, la fuerza y el tiempo que necesitan
para poder guardar el trabajar para usted.

Ayude por favor a los que sean parte del equipo que
les ayuda sobre una base diaria. Por favor déles la fuerza para continuar
y para dar a cada uno de ellos la comprensión espiritual para el trabajo
que usted quisiera que hicieran. Ayude por favor a cada uno de
ellos a no tener miedo y a no recordar que usted es el dios que contesta
a rezo y que está a cargo de todo.

Ruego que usted los animara, y que usted los proteja,
y el trabajo y el ministerio que están contratados adentro.
Ruego que usted los protegiera contra las fuerzas espirituales
que podrían dañarlas o retardarlas abajo. Ayúdeme por favor cuando
utilizo este nuevo testamento también para pensar en ellas de modo
que pueda rogar para ellas y así que pueden continuar ayudando a más
gente Ruego que usted me diera un amor de su palabra santa,
y que usted me daría la sabiduría y el discernimiento espirituales
para conocerle mejor y para entender los tiempos que estamos
adentro y cómo ocuparse de las dificultades que me enfrentan con cada día.
Señor God, me ayuda a desear conocerle mejor y desear ayudar
a otros cristianos en mi área y alrededor del mundo. Ruego que usted
diera el Web site y los de Ebook el equipo y los que trabajan en
que les ayudan su sabiduría. Ruego que usted ayudara a los miembros
individuales de su familia (y de mi familia) espiritual a no ser engañado,
pero entenderle y desear aceptarle y seguir de cada manera.
y pido que usted haga estas cosas en el nombre de Jesús, amen, ¿

(por qué lo hacemos tradujeron esto a muchas idiomas?
Porque necesitamos a tanto rezo como sea posible,
y a tanta gente que ruega para nosotros y el este ministerio
tan a menudo como sea posible. Gracias por su ayuda.
El rezo es una de las mejores maneras que usted puede ayudarnos más).

Hungarian

Hungary, Hungarian, Hungary Hungarian Maygar Prayer Jezus Krisztus Imadsag hoz Isten Hogyan viselkedni Imadkozik hoz tud hall az en m viselkedni kerdez ad segit szamomra

Hungarian - Prayer Requests (praying / Talking) to God - explained in Hungarian Language

Beszélő -hoz Isten , a Alkotó -ból Világegyetem , a Lord :
1. amit ön akar ad számomra a bátorság -hoz imádkozik a dolog amit Vennem kell imádkozik
2. amit ön akar ad számomra a bátorság -hoz hisz ön és elfogad amit akrsz így csinálni életemmel , helyett én felemel az én -m saját akarat (szándék) fenti öné.
3. amit ön akar add nekem segít -hoz nem enged az én -m fél -ból ismeretlen -hoz válik a kifogás , vagy a alap értem nem -hoz szolgál you.

4. amit ön akar add nekem segít -hoz lát és -hoz megtanul hogyan viselkedni volna a szellemi erő Szükségem van (átmenő -a szó a Biblia) egy) részére a esemény előre és b betű) részére az én -m saját személyes szellemi utazás.

5. Amit ön Isten akar add nekem segít -hoz akar -hoz szolgál Ön több

6. Amit ön akar emlékeztet én -hoz -val beszél ön prayerwhen) Én csalódott vagy -ban nehézség , helyett kipróbálás -hoz határozat dolog én magam egyetlen átmenő az én -m emberi erő.

7. Amit ön akar add nekem Bölcsesség és egy szív töltött -val Bibliai Bölcsesség azért ÉN akar szolgál ön több hatékonyan.

8. Amit ön akar adjon nekem egy -t vágy -hoz dolgozószoba -a szó , a Biblia ,(a Új Végrendelet Evangélium -ból Budi), -ra egy személyes alap

9. amit ön akar ad segítség számomra azért Én képes -hoz észrevesz dolog -ban Biblia (-a szó) melyik ÉN tud személyesen elmond -hoz , és amit akarat segítsen nekem ért amit akrsz én -hoz csinál életemben.

10. Amit ön akar add nekem nagy ítélőképesség , -hoz ért hogyan viselkedni megmagyaráz -hoz másikak ki ön , és amit ÉN akar képesnek lenni megtenni megtanul hogyan viselkedni megtanul és tud hogyan viselkedni kiáll mellett ön és én -a szó (a Biblia)
11. Amit ön akar hoz emberek (vagy websites) életemben ki akar -hoz tud ön és én , ki van erős -ban -uk pontos megértés -ból ön (Isten); és Amit ön akar hoz emberek (vagy websites) életemben ki lesz képes -hoz bátorít én -hoz pontosan megtanul hogyan viselkedni feloszt a Biblia a szó -ból igazság (2 Komócsin 215:).

12. Amit ön akar segítsen nekem -hoz megtanul -hoz volna nagy megértés körülbelül melyik Biblia változat van legjobb , melyik van a leg--bb pontos , és melyik birtokol a leg--bb szellemi erő & erő , és melyik változat egyeztet -val a eredeti kézirat amit ön ihletett a írói hivatás -ból Új Végrendelet -hoz ír.

13. Amit ön akar ad segít számomra -hoz használ időm -ban egy jó út , és nem -hoz elpusztít időm -ra Hamis vagy üres módszer közelebb kerülni -hoz Isten (de amit van nem

hűségesen Bibliai), és hol azok módszer termel nem hosszú ideje vagy tartós szellemi gyümölcs.

14. Amit ön akar ad segítség számomra -hoz ért mit tenni keres -ban egy templom vagy egy istentisztelet helye , mi fajta -ból kérdés -hoz kérdez , és amit ön akar segítsen nekem -hoz talál hívők vagy egy lelkész -val nagy szellemi bölcsesség helyett könnyű vagy hamis válaszol.

15. amit ön akar okoz én -hoz emlékszik -hoz memorizál -a szó a Biblia (mint Rómaiak 8), azért ÉN tud volna ez szívemben és volna az én -m törődik előkészített , és lenni kész ad egy válaszol -hoz másikak -ból remél amit Nekem van körülbelül ön.

16. Amit ön akar hoz segít számomra azért az én -m saját teológia és tételek -hoz egyetérteni -a szó , a Biblia és amit ön akar folytatódik segíteni neki én tud hogyan az én -m megértés -ból doktrína lehet közművesített azért az én -m saját élet , életmód és megértés folytatódik -hoz lenni záró -hoz amit akrsz ez -hoz lenni értem.

17. Amit ön akar nyit az én -m szellemi bepillantás (következtetés) több és több , és amit hol az én -m megértés vagy észrevétel -ból ön van nem pontos , amit ön akar segítsen nekem -hoz megtanul ki Jézus Krisztus hűségesen van.

18. Amit ön akar ad segít számomra azért ÉN akar képesnek lenni megtenni szétválaszt akármi hamis rítusok melyik Nekem van függés -ra , -ból -a tiszta tanítás -ban Biblia , ha akármi miből Én alábbiak van nem -ból Isten , vagy van ellenkező -hoz amit akrsz -hoz tanít minket körülbelül alábbiak ön.

19. Amit akármi kényszerít -ból rossz akar nem eltesz akármi szellemi megértés melyik Nekem van , de eléggé amit ÉN akar megtart a tudás -ból hogyan viselkedni tud ön és én nem -hoz lenni tévedésben lenni ezekben a napokban -ból szellemi csalás.

20. Amit ön akar hoz szellemi erő és segít számomra azért ÉN akarat nem -hoz lenni része a Nagy Esés El vagy -ból akármi mozgalom melyik akar lenni lelkileg utánzott -hoz ön és én -hoz -a Szent Szó

21. Amit ha van akármi amit Nekem van megtett életemben , vagy bármilyen módon amit Nekem van nem alperes -hoz ön ahogy ettem kellet volna volna és ez minden megakadályozás én -ból egyik gyaloglás veled , vagy birtoklás megértés , amit ön akar hoz azok dolog / válasz / esemény vissza bele az én -m törődik , azért ÉN akar lemond őket nevében Jézus Krisztus , és mind az összes -uk hat és következmény , és amit ön akar helyettesít akármi üresség ,sadness vagy kétségbeesés életemben -val a Öröm -ból Lord , és amit ÉN akar lenni több fókuszálva tanulás -hoz követ ön mellett olvasó -a szó , a Biblia

22. Amit ön akar nyit az én -m szemek azért ÉN akar képesnek lenni megtenni világosan lát és felismer ha van egy Nagy Csalás körülbelül Szellemi téma , hogyan viselkedni ért ez jelenség (vagy ezek esemény) -ból egy Bibliai perspektíva , és amit ön akar add nekem bölcsesség -hoz tud és így amit ÉN akarat megtanul hogyan viselkedni segít barátaim és szeretett egyek (rokon) nem lenni része it.

23. Amit ön akar biztosít amit egyszer az én -m szemek van kinyitott és az én -m törődik ért a szellemi jelentőség -ból időszerű esemény bevétel hely a világon , amit ön akar előkészít szívem elfogadtatni magam -a igazság , és amit ön akar segítsen nekem ért hogyan viselkedni talál bátorság és

erő átmenő -a Szent Szó , a Biblia. Nevében Jézus Krisztus , Én kérdezek mindezekért igazol kívánságom -hoz lenni -ban megállapodás -a akarat , és Én kérdezés részére -a bölcsesség és kocsit bérelni szerelem -ból Igazság Ámen

==========

Több alul -ból Oldal
Hogyan viselkedni volna Örökélet

======

Vagyunk boldog ha ez oldalra dől (-ból imádság kereslet -hoz Isten) van képes -hoz támogat ön. Mi ért ez május nem lenni a legjobb vagy a leg--bb hatásos fordítás. Mi ért amit vannak sok különböző ways -ból kifejezhető gondolkodás és szöveg. Ha önnek van egy javaslat részére egy jobb fordítás , vagy ha tetszene neked -hoz fog egy kicsi összeg -ból időd -hoz küld javaslatok hozzánk , lesz lenni ételadag ezer -ból más emberek is , ki akarat akkor olvas a közművesített fordítás. Mi gyakran volna egy Új Végrendelet elérhető -ban -a nyelv vagy -ban nyelvek amit van ritka vagy régi. Ha ön látszó részére egy Új Végrendelet -ban egy különleges nyelv , legyen szíves ír hozzánk. Is , akarunk hogy biztosak legyünk és megpróbál -hoz kommunikál amit néha , megtesszük felajánl könyv amit van nem Szabad és amit csinál ár pénz. De ha ön nem tud ad néhányuk elektronikus könyv , mi tud gyakran csinál egy cserél -ból elektronikus könyv részére segít -val fordítás vagy fordítás dolgozik. Csinálsz nem kell lenni profi munkás , csak kevés szabályos személy akit érdekel ételadag. Önnek kellene volna egy számítógép vagy önnek kellene volna belépés -hoz egy számítógép -on -a helyi könyvtár vagy kollégium vagy egyetem , óta azok általában volna jobb kapcsolatok -hoz Internet.

Tudod is általában alapít -a saját személyes SZABAD elektronikus posta számla mellett haladó mail.yahoo.com

Legyen szíves fog egy pillanat -hoz talál a elektronikus posta cím elhelyezett alul vagy a vég ebből oldal. Mi remél lesz küld elektronikus posta hozzánk , ha ez -ból segít vagy bátorítás. Mi is bátorít ön -hoz kapcsolat minket vonatkozólag Elektronikus Könyv hogy tudunk felajánl amit van nélkül ár , és szabad.

Megtesszük volna sok könyv -ban külföldi nyelvek , de megtesszük nem mindig hely őket -hoz kap elektronikusan (letölt) mert mi egyetlen csinál elérhető a könyv vagy a téma amit van a leg--bb kereslet. Mi bátorít ön -hoz folytatódik -hoz imádkozik -hoz Isten és -hoz folytatódik -hoz megtanul róla mellett olvasó a Új Végrendelet. Mi szívesen lát -a kérdés és magyarázat mellett elektronikus posta.

==========

**&&&

==========

Parlando al dio, il creatore dell'universo, il signore:

1. che dareste me al coraggio pregare le cose di che ho bisogno per pregare

2. che dareste me al coraggio crederli ed accettare che cosa desiderate fare con la mia vita, anziché me che exalting il miei propri volontà (intenzione) sopra il vostro.

3. che mi dareste l'aiuto per non lasciare i miei timori dello sconosciuto transformarsi in nelle giustificazioni, o la base per me per non servirlo.

4. che mi dareste l'aiuto per vedere ed imparare come avere la resistenza spiritosa io abbia bisogno (con la vostra parola bibbia) di a) per gli eventi avanti e b) per il mio proprio viaggio spiritoso personale.

5. Che dio mi dareste l'aiuto per desiderare servirli di più
6. Che mi ricordereste comunicare con voi (prayer)when io sono frustrati o in difficoltà, invece di provare a risolvere le cose io stesso soltanto con la mia resistenza umana.

7. Che mi dareste la saggezza e un cuore si è riempito di saggezza biblica in modo che li servissi più efficacemente.

8. Che mi dareste un desiderio studiare la vostra parola, la bibbia, (il nuovo gospel del Testamento di John), a titolo personale,

9. che dareste ad assistenza me in modo che possa notare le cose nella bibbia (la vostra parola) a cui posso riferire personalmente ed a che lo aiuterà a capire che cosa lo desiderate fare nella mia vita.

10. Che mi dareste il discernment grande, per capire come spiegare ad altri che siate e che potrei imparare come imparare e sapere levarsi in piedi in su per voi e la vostra parola (bibbia)

11. Che portereste la gente (o i Web site) nella mia vita che desidera conoscerla e che è forte nella loro comprensione esatta di voi (dio); e quello portereste la gente (o i Web site) nella mia vita che potrà consigliarmi imparare esattamente come dividere la bibbia la parola della verità (2 coda di todo 2:15).

12. Che lo aiutereste ad imparare avere comprensione grande circa quale versione della bibbia è la cosa migliore, che è la più esatta e che ha la resistenza & l'alimentazione più spiritose e che la versione accosente con i manoscritti originali che avete ispirato gli autori di nuovo Testamento scrivere.

13. Che dareste l'aiuto me per usare il mio tempo in un buon senso e per non sprecare il mio tempo sui metodi falsi o vuoti di ottenere più vicino al dio (ma a quello non sia allineare biblico) e dove quei metodi non producono frutta spiritosa di lunga durata o durevole.

14. Che dareste l'assistenza me capire che cosa cercare in una chiesa o in un posto di culto, che generi di domande da chiedere e che lo aiutereste a trovare i believers o un pastor con saggezza spiritosa grande anziché le risposte facili o false.

15. di che lo indurreste a ricordarsi per memorizzare la vostra parola la bibbia (quale Romans 8), di modo che posso averlo nel mio cuore e fare la mia prepararsi mente ed è

aspetti per dare una risposta ad altre della speranza che ho circa voi.

16. Che portereste l'aiuto me in modo che la mie proprie teologia e dottrine per accosentire con la vostra parola, la bibbia e che continuereste a aiutarli a sapere la mia comprensione della dottrina può essere migliorata in modo che la miei propri vita, lifestyle e capire continui ad essere più vicino a che cosa lo desiderate essere per me.

17. Che aprireste la mia comprensione spiritosa (conclusioni) di più e più e che dove la mia comprensione o percezione di voi non è esatta, che lo aiutereste ad imparare chi Jesus Christ allineare è.

18. Che dareste l'aiuto me in modo che possa separare tutti i rituali falsi da cui ho dipeso, dai vostri insegnamenti liberi nella bibbia, se c'è ne di che cosa sono seguente non è del dio, o è contrari a che cosa desiderate per insegnarli - circa quanto segue.

19. Che alcune forze della malvagità non toglierebbero la comprensione affatto spiritosa che abbia, ma piuttosto che mantennrei la conoscenza di come conoscerli e non essere ingannato dentro attualmente di inganno spiritoso.

20. Che portereste la resistenza spiritosa ed aiutereste a me in modo che non faccia parte del ritirarsi grande o di alcun movimento che sarebbe spiritual falsificato a voi ed alla vostra parola santa.

21. Quello se ci è qualche cosa che faccia nella mia vita, o qualsiasi senso che non ho risposto a voi come dovrei avere e quello sta impedendomi di camminare con voi, o avere capire, che portereste quei things/responses/events nuovamente dentro la mia mente, di modo che rinuncerei

loro in nome di Jesus Christ e tutte i loro effetti e conseguenze e che sostituireste tutta la emptiness, tristezza o disperazione nella mia vita con la gioia del signore e che di più sarei messo a fuoco sull'imparare seguirli leggendo la vostra parola, bibbia.

22. Che aprireste i miei occhi in modo che possa vedere e riconoscere chiaramente se ci è un inganno grande circa i soggetti spiritosi, come capire questo fenomeno (o questi eventi) da una prospettiva biblica e che mi dareste la saggezza per sapere ed in modo che impari come aiutare i miei amici ed amavo ones (parenti) per non fare parte di esso.

23. Che vi accertereste che i miei occhi siano aperti una volta e la mia mente capisce l'importanza spiritosa degli eventi correnti che avvengono nel mondo, che abbiate preparato il mio cuore per accettare la vostra verità e che lo aiutereste a capire come trovare il coraggio e la resistenza con la vostra parola santa, la bibbia. In nome di Jesus Christ, chiedo queste cose che confermano il mio desiderio essere nell'accordo la vostra volontà e sto chiedendo la vostra saggezza ed avere un amore della verità, Amen.

==========

Più in calce alla pagina
come avere vita Eterna

======

Siamo felici se questa lista (delle richieste di preghiera al dio) può aiutarli. Capiamo che questa non può essere la traduzione migliore o più efficace. Capiamo che ci sono molti sensi differenti di esprimere i pensieri e le parole. Se avete un suggerimento per una traduzione migliore, o se

voleste occorrere una piccola quantità di vostro tempo di trasmettere i suggerimenti noi, aiuterete i migliaia della gente inoltre, che allora leggerà la traduzione migliorata. Abbiamo spesso un nuovo Testamento disponibile in vostra lingua o nelle lingue che sono rare o vecchie.

Se state cercando un nuovo Testamento in una lingua specifica, scriva prego noi. Inoltre, desideriamo essere sicuri e proviamo a comunicare a volte quello, offriamo i libri che non sono liberi e che costano i soldi. Ma se non potete permettersi alcuni di quei libri elettronici, possiamo fare spesso uno scambio di libri elettronici per aiuto con la traduzione o il lavoro di traduzione.

Non dovete essere un operaio professionista, solo una persona normale che è interessata nell'assistenza. Dovreste avere un calcolatore o dovreste avere accesso ad un calcolatore alla vostra biblioteca o università o università locale, poiché quelli hanno solitamente collegamenti migliori al Internet. Potete anche stabilire solitamente il vostro proprio cliente LIBERO personale della posta elettronica andando al ### di mail.yahoo.com prego occorrete un momento per trovare l'indirizzo della posta elettronica situato alla parte inferiore o all'estremità di questa pagina. Speriamo che trasmettiate la posta elettronica noi, se questa è di aiuto o di incoraggiamento. Inoltre vi consigliamo metterseli in contatto con riguardo ai libri elettronici che offriamo quello siamo senza costo e

che libero abbiamo molti libri nelle lingue straniere, ma non le disponiamo sempre per ricevere elettronicamente (trasferimento dal sistema centrale verso i satelliti) perché rendiamo soltanto disponibile i libri o i soggetti che sono chiesti. Vi consigliamo continuare a pregare al dio ed a continuare ad imparare circa lui leggendo il nuovo

Testamento. Accogliamo favorevolmente le vostre domande ed osservazioni da posta elettronica.

==========

Preghiera al dio Caro Dio, Grazie che questo gospel o questo nuovo Testamento è stato liberato in modo che possiamo impararvi più circa. Aiuti prego la gente responsabile del rendere questo libro elettronico disponibile. Conoscete che chi sono e potete aiutarle.

Aiutile prego a potere funzionare velocemente e renda i libri più elettronici disponibili Aiutili prego ad avere tutte le risorse, i soldi, la resistenza ed il tempo di che hanno bisogno per potere continuare a funzionare per voi.
Aiuti prego quelli che fanno parte della squadra che le aiuta su una base giornaliere. Prego dia loro la resistenza per continuare e dare ciascuno di loro la comprensione spiritosa per il lavoro che li desiderate fare. Aiuti loro prego ciascuno a non avere timore ed a non ricordarsi di che siete il dio che risponde alla preghiera e che è incaricato di tutto. Prego che consiglieresteloro e che li proteggete ed il lavoro & il ministero che sono agganciati dentro.

Prego che li proteggereste dalle forze spiritose o da altri ostacoli che potrebbero nuoc o ritardarli giù. Aiutilo prego quando uso questo nuovo Testamento anche per pensare alla gente che ha reso questa edizione disponibile, di modo che posso pregare per loro ed in modo da può continuare a aiutare più gente.

Prego che mi dareste un amore della vostra parola santa (il nuovo Testamento) e che mi dareste la saggezza ed il discernment spiritosi per conoscerli meglio e per capire il

periodo di tempo où stiamo vivendo. Aiutilo prego a sapere risolvere le difficoltà che sono confrontato con ogni giorno. Il signore God, lo aiuta a desiderare conoscerli più meglio e desiderare aiutare altri cristiani nella mia zona ed intorno al mondo.

Prego che dareste la squadra elettronica e coloro del libro che le aiuta la vostra saggezza.
Prego che aiutereste i diversi membri della loro famiglia (e della mia famiglia) spiritual a non essere ingannati, ma capirli e desiderare accettarli e seguire in ogni senso. Inoltre diaci la comodità ed il consiglio in questi periodi ed io vi chiedono di fare queste cose in nome di Jesus, amen,

==========

**&&&

1. que você daria a mim à coragem pray as coisas que eu necessito pray

2. que você daria a mim à coragem o acreditar e aceitar o que você quer fazer com minha vida, em vez de mim que exalting meus próprios vontade (intenção) acima de seu.

3. que você me daria a ajuda para não deixar meus medos do desconhecido se transformar as desculpas, ou a base para mim para não lhe servir.

4. que você me daria a ajuda para ver e aprender como ter a força espiritual mim necessite (com sua palavra o bible) a) para os eventos adiante e b) para minha própria viagem espiritual pessoal.

5. Que você deus me daria a ajuda para querer lhe servir mais
6. Que você me lembraria falar com você (prayer)when me são frustrados ou na dificuldade, em vez de tentar resolver coisas eu mesmo somente com minha força humana.

7. Que você me daria a sabedoria e um coração encheu-se com a sabedoria biblical de modo que eu lhe servisse mais eficazmente.

8. Que você me daria um desejo estudar sua palavra, o bible, (o gospel do testament novo de John), em uma base pessoal,

9. que você daria a auxílio a mim de modo que eu pudesse observar coisas no bible (sua palavra) a que eu posso pessoalmente se relacionar, e a que me ajudará compreender o que você me quer fazer em minha vida.

10. Que você me daria o discernment grande, para compreender como explicar a outro que você é, e que eu

poderia aprender como aprender e saber estar acima para você e sua palavra (o bible)

11. Que você traria os povos (ou os Web site) em minha vida que querem o conhecer, e que são fortes em sua compreensão exata de você (deus); e isso você traria povos (ou Web site) em minha vida que poderá me incentivar aprender exatamente como dividir o bible a palavra da verdade (2 timothy 2:15).

12. Que você me ajudaria aprender ter a compreensão grande sobre que versão do bible é a mais melhor, que são a mais exata, e que têm a força & o poder os mais espirituais, e que a versão concorda com os manuscritos originais que você inspirou os autores do testament novo escrever.

13. Que você me daria a ajuda para usar meu tempo em uma maneira boa, e para não desperdiçar minha hora em métodos falsos ou vazios de começar mais perto do deus (mas daquele não seja verdadeiramente biblical), e onde aqueles métodos não produzem nenhuma fruta espiritual a longo prazo ou durável.

14. Que você me daria o auxílio compreender o que procurar em uma igreja ou em um lugar da adoração, que tipos das perguntas a pedir, e que você me ajudaria encontrar believers ou um pastor com sabedoria espiritual grande em vez das respostas fáceis ou falsas. 15. que você faria com que eu recordasse memorizar sua palavra o bible (tal como Romans 8), de modo que eu pudesse o ter em meu coração e ter minha mente preparada, e estivessem pronto para dar uma resposta a outra da esperança que eu tenho sobre você.

16. Que você me traria a ajuda de modo que meus próprios theology e doutrinas para concordar com sua palavra, o

bible e que você continuaria a me ajudar saber minha compreensão da doutrina pode ser melhorada de modo que meus próprios vida, lifestyle e compreensão continuem a ser mais perto de o que você a quer ser para mim.

17. Que você abriria minha introspecção espiritual (conclusões) mais e mais, e que onde minha compreensão ou percepção de você não são exata, que você me ajudaria aprender quem Jesus Christ é verdadeiramente.

18. Que você me daria a ajuda de modo que eu possa separar todos os rituals falsos de que eu depender, de seus ensinos desobstruídos no bible, se alguma de o que eu sou seguinte não são do deus, nem são contrárias a o que você quer nos ensinar - sobre o seguir.

19. Que nenhumas forças do evil não removeriam a compreensão espiritual que eu tenho, mas rather que eu reteria o conhecimento de como o conhecer e não ser iludido nestes dias do deception espiritual.
20. Que você traria a força espiritual e me ajudaria de modo que eu não seja parte da queda grande afastado ou de nenhum movimento que fosse espiritual forjado a você e a sua palavra holy.

21. Isso se houver qualquer coisa que eu fiz em minha vida, ou alguma maneira que eu não lhe respondi como eu devo ter e aquela está impedindo que eu ande com você, ou ter a compreensão, que você traria aqueles things/responses/events para trás em minha mente, de modo que eu os renunciasse no nome de Jesus Christ, e em todas seus efeitos e conseqüências, e que você substituiria todo o emptiness, sadness ou desespero em minha vida com a alegria do senhor, e que eu estaria focalizado mais na aprendizagem o seguir lendo sua palavra, o bible.

22. Que você abriria meus olhos de modo que eu possa ver e reconhecer claramente se houver um deception grande sobre tópicos espirituais, como compreender este fenômeno (ou estes eventos) de um perspective biblical, e que você me daria a sabedoria para saber e de modo que eu aprenderei como ajudar a meus amigos e amei (parentes) não ser parte dela.

23. Que você se asseguraria de que meus olhos estejam abertos uma vez e minha mente compreende o significado espiritual dos eventos atuais que ocorrem no mundo, que você prepararia meu coração para aceitar sua verdade, e que você me ajudaria compreender como encontrar a coragem e a força com sua palavra holy, o bible. No nome de Jesus Christ, eu peço estas coisas que confirmam meu desejo ser no acordo sua vontade, e eu estou pedindo sua sabedoria e para ter um amor da verdade, Amen.
==========
Mais no fundo da página
como ter a vida eternal

======

Nós estamos contentes se esta lista (de pedidos do prayer ao deus) puder lhe ajudar. Nós compreendemos que esta não pode ser a mais melhor ou tradução a mais eficaz. Nós compreendemos que há muitas maneiras diferentes de expressar pensamentos e palavras. Se você tiver uma sugestão para uma tradução melhor, ou se você gostar de fazer exame de um pouco de seu tempo nos emitir sugestões, você estará ajudando a milhares dos povos também, que lerão então a tradução melhorada. Nós temos frequentemente um testament novo disponível em sua língua ou nas línguas que são raras ou velhas. Se você estiver procurando um testament novo em uma língua específica, escreva-nos por favor.

Também, nós queremos ser certos e tentamos comunicar às vezes isso, nós oferecemos os livros que não estão livres e que custam o dinheiro. Mas se você não puder ter recursos para alguns daqueles livros eletrônicos, nós podemos frequentemente fazer uma troca de livros eletrônicos para a ajuda com tradução ou trabalho da tradução. Você não tem que ser um trabalhador profissional, only uma pessoa regular que esteja interessada na ajuda.

Você deve ter um computador ou você deve ter o acesso a um computador em sua biblioteca ou faculdade ou universidade local, desde que aqueles têm geralmente conexões melhores ao Internet.

Você pode também geralmente estabelecer seu próprio cliente LIVRE pessoal do correio eletrônico indo ao ### de mail.yahoo.com faz exame por favor de um momento para encontrar o endereço do correio eletrônico ficado situado no fundo ou na extremidade desta página. Nós esperamos que você nos emita o correio eletrônico, se este for da ajuda ou do incentivo. Nós incentivamo-lo também contatar-nos a respeito dos livros eletrônicos que nós oferecemos a isso somos sem custo, e

que livre nós temos muitos livros em línguas extrangeiras, mas nós não as colocamos sempre para receber eletronicamente (download) porque nós fazemos somente disponível os livros ou os tópicos que são os mais pedidos. Nós incentivamo-lo continuar a pray ao deus e a continuar a aprender sobre ele lendo o testament novo. Nós damos boas-vindas a seus perguntas e comentários pelo correio eletrônico.

**&&&

Por favor ayúdeme saber cómo a tratar con el dificultades aquel Estoy confrontar con todos los días. Señor Dios , Ayúdame querer saber usted Mejor y querer a ayuda otro Cristianos en mi área y alrededor del mundo. Oro aquel usted haría dar el Electrónica libro equipo y esos quién obra en la telas y esos quién ayuda ellas su juicio.

Oro aquel usted haría ayuda el individuo miembros de su familia (y mi familia) a no estar espiritualmente engañado , pero a comprender usted y querer a aceptar y seguir usted en todos los días camino. y YO preguntar usted hacer éstos cosas en nombre de Jesús , Amén ,

==========

**&&&

Behage hjelpe hver av seg å ikke ha rank og å erindre det du er det God hvem svar bønn og hvem er i ledelsen av alt. JEG be det du ville oppmuntre seg , og det du beskytte seg , og det arbeide & ministerium det de er forlovet inne. JEG be det du ville beskytte seg fra det Sprit Presser eller annet obstacles det kunne skade seg eller langsom seg ned.

Behage hjelpe meg når JEG bruk denne Ny Testamentet å likeledes tenke på folket hvem ha fremstilt denne opplag anvendelig , i den grad at JEG kanne be for seg hvorfor de kanne fortsette å hjelpe flere folk JEG be det du ville gir meg en kjærlighet til din Hellig Ord (det Ny Testamentet), og det du ville gir meg sprit klokskap og discernment å vite du bedre og å oppfatte perioden det vi lever inne.
Behage hjelpe meg å vite hvor å beskjeftige seg med problemene det JEG er stilt overfor hver dag. Lord God , Hjelpe meg å vil gjerne vite du Bedre og å vil gjerne hjelpe annet Kristen inne meg område og i nærheten verden.
JEG be det du ville gir det Elektronisk bestille lag og dem hvem arbeide med det website og dem hvem hjelpe seg din klokskap. JEG be det du ville hjelpe individet medlemmer av deres slekt (og meg slekt) å ikke være spiritually narret , bortsett fra å oppfatte du og å vil gjerne godkjenne og følge etter etter du inne enhver vei. og JEG anmode du å gjøre disse saker inne navnet av Jesus , Samarbeidsvillig ,

**&&&

Swedish - Prayer Requests (praying / Talking) to God - explained in Swedish Language

Swedish Prayer Bon till Gud Jesus Hur till Be Hur kanna hora min Hur till fraga Gud till ger hjalp finna ande Ledning
Talande till Gud , skaparen om Universum , den Vår Herre och Frälsare :

1. så pass du skulle ger till jag tapperheten till be sakerna så pass Jag nöd till be

2. så pass du skulle ger till jag tapperheten till tro på du och accept vad du vilja till gör med min liv , i stället för jag upphoja min äga vilja (avsikt) över din.
3. så pass du skulle ge mig hjälp till inte låta min rädsla om okänd till bli den ursäkta , eller basisten för jag inte till tjäna you.

4. så pass du skulle ge mig hjälp till se och till lära sig hur till har den ande styrka Jag nöd (igenom din uttrycka bibeln) en) för händelsen före och b) för min äga personlig ande resa.

5. Så pass du Gud skulle ge mig hjälp till vilja till tjäna Du mer

6. Så pass du skulle påminna jag till samtal med du prayerwhen) JAG er frustrerat eller i svårigheten , i stället för försökande till besluta sakerna mig själv bara igenom min mänsklig styrka.

7. Så pass du skulle ge mig Visdom och en hjärtan fyllt med Biblisk Visdom så fakta ät JAG skulle tjäna du mer effektivt. 8. Så pass du skulle ge mig en önska till studera din uttrycka , bibeln , (den Ny Testamente Evangelium av John), på en personlig basis 9. så pass du skulle ger hjälp

till jag så fakta ät JAG er köpa duktig märka sakerna inne om Bibel (din uttrycka) vilken JAG kanna personlig berätta till , och den där vill hjälpa mig förstå vad du vilja jag till gör i min liv.

10. Så pass du skulle ge mig stor discernment , till förstå hur till förklara till självaste vem du er , och så pass JAG skulle kunde lära sig hur till lära sig och veta hur till löpa upp för du och mig din uttrycka (bibeln)

11. Så pass du skulle komma med folk (eller websites) i min liv vem vilja till veta du och mig , vem de/vi/du/ni är stark i deras exakt förståndet av du (Gud); och Så pass du skulle komma med folk (eller websites) i min liv vem vilja kunde uppmuntra jag till ackurat lära sig hur till fördela bibeln orden av sanning Timothy 215:).

12. Så pass du skulle hjälpa mig till lära sig till har stor förståndet om vilken Bibel version är bäst , vilken är mest exakt , och vilken har mest ande styrka & förmåga , och vilken version samtycke med det original manuskripten så pass du inspirerat författarna om Ny Testamente till skriva.

13. Så pass du skulle ger hjälp till jag till använda min tid i en god väg , och inte till slösa min tid på Falsk eller tom metoderna till komma närmare till Gud (utom så pass blandar inte sant Biblisk), och var den här metoderna produkter ingen for länge siden tid eller varande ande frukt.

14. Så pass du skulle ger hjälp till jag till förstå vad till blick för i en kyrka eller en ställe av dyrkan , vad slagen av spörsmålen till fråga , och så pass du skulle hjälpa mig till finna tro på eller en pastor med stor ande visdom i stället för lätt eller falsk svar.

15. så pass du skulle orsak jag till minas till minnesmärke din uttrycka bibeln (sådan som Romersk 8), så fakta ät JAG kanna har den i min hjärtan och har min sinne beredd , och vara rede till å ger en svar till självaste om hoppa på att Jag har omkring du.

16. Så pass du skulle komma med hjälp till jag så fakta ät min äga theology och doktrin till samtycke med din uttrycka , bibeln och så pass du skulle fortsätta till hjälpa mig veta hur min förståndet av doktrin kanna bli förbättrat så fakta ät min äga liv , livsform och förståndet fortsätt till vara nöjer till vad slut du vilja den till vara för jag.

17. Så pass du skulle öppen min ande inblicken (sluttningarna) mer och mer , och så pass var min förståndet eller uppfattningen av du är inte exakt , så pass du skulle hjälpa mig till lära sig vem Jesus Christ sant är.

18. Så pass du skulle ger hjälp till jag så fakta ät JAG skulle kunde skild från någon falsk ritual vilken Jag har bero på , från din klar undervisning inne om Bibel , eventuell om vad JAG följer är inte av Gud , eller är i strid mot vad du vilja till undervisa oss omkring följande du.

19. Så pass någon pressar av onda skulle inte ta bort någon ande förståndet vilken Jag har , utom hellre så pass JAG skulle hålla kvar kunskap om hur till veta du och mig inte till bli lurat i den hår dagen av ande bedrägeri.

20. Så pass du skulle komma med ande styrka och hjälp till jag så fakta ät Jag vill inte till bli del om den Stor Stjärnfall Bort eller av någon rörelse vilken skulle bli spiritually förfalskad till du och mig till din Helig Uttrycka

21. Så pass om där er något så pass Jag har gjort det min liv , eller någon väg så pass Jag har inte reagerat till du så JAG

skulle har och den där er förhindrande jag från endera vandrande med du , eller har förståndet , så pass du skulle komma med den här sakerna / svaren / händelsen rygg in i min sinne , så fakta ät JAG skulle avsäga sig dem inne om Namn av Jesus Christ , och all av deras verkningen och konsekvenserna , och så pass du skulle sätta tillbaka någon tomhet ,sadness eller förtvivlan i min liv med det Glädje om Vår Herre och Frälsare , och så pass JAG skulle bli mer focusen på inlärningen till följa du vid läsande din uttrycka , den Bibel

22. Så pass du skulle öppen min öga så fakta ät JAG skulle kunde klar se och recognize om där er en Stor Bedrägeri omkring Ande ämnena , hur till förstå den här phenomenon (eller de här händelsen) från en Biblisk perspektiv , och så pass du skulle ge mig visdom till veta och så så pass Jag vill lära sig hur till hjälp min vännerna och älskat en (släktingen) inte bli del om it.

23. Så pass du skulle tillförsäkra så pass en gång min öga de/vi/du/ni är öppnat och min sinne förstår den ande mening av ström händelsen tagande ställe på jorden , så pass du skulle förbereda min hjärtan till accept din sanning , och så pass du skulle hjälpa mig förstå hur till finna mod och styrka igenom din Helig Uttrycka , bibeln. Inne om namn av Jesus Christ , JAG fråga om de här sakerna bekräftande min önska till vara i följe avtalen din vilja , och JAG frågar till deras visdom och till har en kärlek om den Sanning Samarbetsvillig

==========

Mer på botten av Sida
Hur till har Oändlig Liv

Vi er glad om den här lista över (bön anmoder till Gud) är duglig till hjälpa du. Vi förstå den här Maj inte bli den bäst eller mest effektiv översättning. Vi förstå det där de/vi/du/ni är många olik väg av yttranden tanken och orden. Om du har en förslagen för en bättre översättning , eller om du skulle lik till ta en liten belopp av din tid till sända förslag till oss , du vill bli hjälpande tusenden av annan folk också , vem vilja då läsa den förbättrat översättning. Vi ofta har en Ny Testamente tillgänglig i din språk eller i språken så pass de/vi/du/ni är sällsynt eller gammal. Om du er sett för en Ny Testamente i en bestämd språk , behaga skriva till oss. Också , vi behöv till vara säker och försök till meddela så pass ibland , vi gör erbjudande bokna så pass blandar inte Fri och så pass gör kostnad pengar. Utom om du kan icke har råd med det något om den här elektronisk bokna , vi kanna ofta gör en byta av elektronisk bokna för hjälp med översättning eller översättning verk.

Du hade inte till vara en professionell arbetaren , enda et par regelbunden person vem er han intresserad i hjälpande. Du borde har en computern eller du borde ha ingång till en computern på din lokal bibliotek eller college eller universitet , sedan dess den här vanligtvis har bättre förbindelserna till Internet. Du kanna också vanligtvis grunda din äga personlig FRI elektronisk sända med posten redovisa vid går till mail.yahoo.com

Behaga ta en stund till finna den elektronisk sända med posten adress lokaliserat nederst eller sluten av den här sida. Vi hoppas du vill sända elektronisk sända med posten till oss , om den här er av hjälp eller uppmuntran. Vi också uppmuntra du till komma i kontakt med oss angåande Elektronisk Bokna så pass vi erbjudande så pass de/vi/du/ni är utan kostnad , och fri.

Vi gör har många bokna i utländsk språken , utom vi inte alltid ställe dem till ta emot elektronisk (data överför) emedan vi bara göra tillgänglig bokna eller ämnena så pass de/vi/du/ni är mest begäret. Vi uppmuntra du till fortsätta till be till Gud och till fortsätta till lära sig omkring Honom vid läsande den Ny Testamente. Vi välkomnande din spörsmålen och kommentarerna vid elektronisk sända med posten.
==========

**&&&

a achlesech 'u chan 'r 'n Ysbrydol Grymoedd ai arall rhwystrau a could amhara 'u ai arafa 'u i lawr.
Blesio chyfnertha 'm pryd Arfera hon 'n Grai Destament at hefyd dybied chan 'r boblogi a wedi gwneud hon argraffiad ar gael , fel a Alla gweddïo am 'u a fel allan arhosa at chyfnertha hychwaneg boblogi Archa a anrhegech 'm anwylaeth chan 'ch 'n gysegr-lân Eiria ('r 'n Grai Destament), a a anrhegech 'm 'n ysbrydol callineb a ddirnadaeth at adnabod gwellhawch a at ddeall 'r atalnod chan amsera a]m yn bucheddu i mewn. Blesio chyfnertha 'm at adnabod fel at ymdrin 'r afrwyddinebau a Dwi wynebedig ag ddiwedydd. Arglwydd Celi , Chyfnertha 'm at angen at adnabod gwellhawch a at angen at chyfnertha arall Cristnogion i mewn 'm arwynebedd a am 'r byd. Archa a anrhegech 'r Electronic llyfr heigia a hynny a gweithia acha 'r website a hynny a chyfnertha 'u 'ch callineb. Archa a chyfnerthech 'r hunigol aelodau chan 'n hwy deulu (a 'm deulu) at mo bod 'n ysbrydol dwylledig , namyn at ddeall 'ch a at angen at chymer a canlyn 'ch i mewn 'n bob ffordd. a Archa 'ch at gwna hyn bethau i mewn 'r enwa chan Iesu , Amen ,

**&&&

==========

Tal til Guð the Skapari af the Alheimur the Herra :

1. þessi þú vildi gefa til mig the hugrekki til biðja the hlutur þessi ÉG þörf til biðja

2. þessi þú vildi gefa til mig the hugrekki til trúa þú og þiggja hvaða þú vilja til komast af með minn líf , í staðinn af mig upphefja minn eiga vilja (ásetningur) yfir þinn.

3. þessi þú vildi gefa mig hjálpa til ekki láta minn ógurlegur af the óþekktur til verða the afsökun , eða the undirstaða fyrir mig ekki til bera fram you. 4. þessi þú vildi gefa mig hjálpa til sjá og til læra hvernig til hafa the andlegur styrkur ÉG þörf (í gegnum þinn orð the Biblía a) fyrir the atburður á undan) og b) fyrir minn eiga persónulegur andlegur ferð.

5. Þessi þú Guð vildi gefa mig hjálpa til vilja til bera fram Þú fleiri 6. Þessi þú vildi minna á mig til tala með þú prayerwhen) ÉG er svekktur eða í vandi , í staðinn af erfiður til ásetningur hlutur ég sjálfur eini í gegnum minn mannlegur styrkur.

7. Þessi þú vildi gefa mig Viska og a hjarta fiskflak með Biblíulegur Viska svo þessi ÉG vildi bera fram þú fleiri á áhrifaríkan hátt.

8. Þessi þú vildi gefa mig a löngun til nema þinn orð the Biblía the Nýja testamentið Guðspjall af Klósett), á a persónulegur undirstaða

9. þessi þú vildi gefa aðstoð til mig svo þessi ÉG er fær til taka eftir hlutur í the Biblía (þinn orð) hver ÉG geta persónulega segja frá til , og þessi vilja hjálpa mig skilja hvaða þú vilja mig til gera út af við minn líf.

10. Þessi þú vildi gefa mig mikill skarpskyggni , til skilja hvernig til útskýra til annar hver þú ert , og þessi ÉG vildi vera fær til læra hvernig til læra og vita hvernig til standa með þú og þinn orð the Biblía)

11. Þessi þú vildi koma með fólk (eða websites) í minn líf hver vilja til vita þú , og hver ert sterkur í þeirra nákvæmur skilningur af þú (guð); og Þessi þú vildi koma með fólk (eða websites) í minn líf hver vilja vera fær til hvetja mig til nákvæmur læra hvernig til deila the Biblía the orð guðs sannleikur (2 Hræðslugjarn 215:).

12. Þessi þú vildi hjálpa mig til læra til hafa mikill skilningur óður í hver Biblía útgáfa er bestur , hver er nákvæmur , og hver hefur the andlegur styrkur & máttur , og hver útgáfa samþykkja með the frumeintak handrit þessi þú blása í brjóst the ritstörf af the Nýja testamentið til skrifa.

13. Þessi þú vildi gefa hjálpa til mig til nota minn tími í góð kaup vegur , og ekki til sóa minn tími á Falskur eða tómur aðferð til fá loka til Guð (en þessi ert ekki hreinskilnislega Biblíulegur), og hvar þessir aðferð ávextir og grænmeti neitun langur orð eða varanlegur andlegur ávöxtur.

14. Þessi þú vildi gefa aðstoð til mig til skilja hvaða til leita að í a kirkja eða a staður af dýrkun , hvaða góður af spurning til spyrja , og þessi þú vildi hjálpa mig til finna trúmaður eða a prestur með mikill andlegur viska í staðinn af þægilegur eða falskur svar.

15. þessi þú vildi orsök mig til muna til leggja á minnið þinn orð the Biblía (svo sem eins og Latneskt letur 8), svo þessi ÉG geta hafa það í minn hjarta og hafa minn hugur tilbúinn , og vera tilbúinn til gefa óákveðinn greinir í ensku svar til annar af the von þessi ÉG hafa óður í þú.

16. Þessi þú vildi koma með hjálpa til mig svo þessi minn eiga guðfræði og kenning til vera í samræmi við þinn orð the Biblía og þessi þú vildi halda áfram til hjálpa mig vita hvernig minn skilningur af kenning geta vera bæta svo þessi minn eiga líf lifestyle og skilningur halda áfram til vera loka til hvaða þú vilja það til vera fyrir mig.

17. Þessi þú vildi opinn minn andlegur innsýn (endir) fleiri og fleiri , og þessi hvar minn skilningur eða skynjun af þú er ekki nákvæmur , þessi þú vildi hjálpa mig til læra hver Jesús Kristur hreinskilnislega er.

18. Þessi þú vildi gefa hjálpa til mig svo þessi ÉG vildi vera fær til aðskilinn allir falskur helgisiðir hver ÉG hafa ósjálfstæði á , frá þinn bjartur kennsla í the Biblía , ef allir af hvaða ÉG er hópur stuðningsmanna er ekki af Guð , eða er gegn hvaða þú vilja til kenna okkur óður í hópur stuðningsmanna þú.

19. Þessi allir herafli af vondur vildi ekki taka burt allir andlegur skilningur hver ÉG hafa , en fremur þessi ÉG vildi halda the vitneskja af hvernig til vita þú og ekki til vera blekkja í þessir sem minnir á gömlu dagana) af andlegur blekking.

20. Þessi þú vildi koma með andlegur styrkur og hjálpa til mig svo þessi ÉG vilja ekki til vera hluti af the Mikill Bylta Burt eða af allir hreyfing hver vildi vera andlegur fölsun til þú og til þinn Heilagur Orð

21. Þessi ef there er nokkuð þessi ÉG hafa búinn minn líf , eða allir vegur þessi ÉG hafa ekki sá sem svarar til þú eins og ÉG öxl hafa og þessi er sem koma má í veg fyrir eða afstýra mig frá annar hvor gangandi með þú , eða having skilningur , þessi þú vildi koma með þessir hlutur / svar /

atburður bak inn í minn hugur , svo þessi ÉG vildi afneita þá í the Nafn af Jesús Kristur , og ekki minna en þeirra áhrif og afleiðing , og þessi þú vildi skipta um allir tómleiki ,sadness eða örvænting í minn líf með the Gleði af the Herra , og þessi ÉG vildi vera fleiri brennidepill á lærdómur til fylgja þú við lestur þinn orð the Biblía

22. Þessi þú vildi opinn minn augsýn svo þessi ÉG vildi vera fær til greinilega sjá og þekkjanlegur ef there er a Mikill Blekking óður í Andlegur atriði , hvernig til skilja this q (eða þessir atburður) frá a Biblíulegur yfirsýn , og þessi þú vildi gefa mig viska til vita og svo þessi ÉG vilja læra hvernig til hjálpa minn vinátta og ást sjálfur (ættingi) ekki vera hluti af it.
23. Þessi þú vildi tryggja þessi einu sinni minn augsýn ert opnari og minn hugur skilja the andlegur merking af straumur atburður hrífandi staður í the veröld , þessi þú vildi undirbúa minn hjarta til þiggja þinn sannleikur , og þessi þú vildi hjálpa mig skilja hvernig til finna hugrekki og styrkur í gegnum þinn Heilagur Orð the Biblía. Í the nafn af Jesús Kristur , ÉG spyrja fyrir þessir hlutur staðfesta minn löngun til vera í samkomulag þinn vilja , og ÉG er asking fyrir þinn viska og til hafa a ást af the Sannleikur Móttækilegur

==========

Fleiri á the Botn af Blaðsíða
Hvernig til hafa Eilífur Líf

======

Við ert glaður ef this listi (af bæn beiðni til Guð) er fær til aðstoða þú. Við skilja this mega ekki vera the bestur eða árangursríkur þýðing. Við skilja þessi there ert margir ólíkur lifnaðarhættir af tjáning hugsun og orð. Ef þú hafa a uppástunga fyrir a betri þýðing , eða ef þú vildi eins og til

taka a lítill magn af þinn tími til senda uppástunga til okkur , þú vilja vera skammtur þúsund af annar fólk einnig , hver vilja þá lesa the bæta þýðing.

Við oft hafa a Nýja testamentið laus í þinn tungumál eða í tungumál þessi ert sjaldgæfur eða gamall. Ef þú ert útlit fyrir a Nýja testamentið í a sérstakur tungumál , þóknast skrifa til okkur. Einnig , við vilja til vera viss og reyna til miðla þessi stundum , við gera tilboð bók þessi ert ekki Frjáls og þessi gera kostnaður peningar. En ef þú geta ekki hafa efni á sumir af þessir raftæknilegur bók , við geta oft gera óákveðinn greinir í ensku skipti af raftæknilegur bók fyrir hjálpa með þýðing eða þýðing vinna. Þú gera ekki verða að vera a faglegur verkamaður , eini a venjulegur manneskja hver er áhugasamur í skammtur. Þú öxl hafa a tölva eða þú öxl hafa aðgangur til a tölva á þinn heimamaður bókasafn eða háskóli eða háskóli , síðan þessir venjulega hafa betri tengsl til the. Þú geta einnig venjulega stofnsetja þinn eiga persónulegur FRJÁLS raftæknilegur póstur reikningur við að fara til mail.yahoo.com

Þóknast taka a augnablik til finna the raftæknilegur póstur heimilisfang staðgreina á the botn eða the endir af this blaðsíða. Við von þú vilja senda raftæknilegur póstur til okkur , ef this er af hjálpa eða hvatning. Við einnig hvetja þú til snerting okkur viðvíkjandi Raftæknilegur Bók þessi við tilboð þessi ert án kostnaður , og frjáls.

Við gera hafa margir bók í erlendur tungumál , en við gera ekki alltaf staður þá til taka á móti electronically (sækja skrá af fjarlægri tölvu) því við eini gera laus the bók eða the atriði þessi ert the beiðni. Við hvetja þú til halda áfram til biðja til Guð og til halda áfram til læra óður í Hann við

lestur the Nýja testamentið. Við velkominn þinn spurning og athugasemd við raftæknilegur póstur.

**&&&

6. At jer ville erindre mig hen til samtale hos jer prayerwhen) Jeg er kuldkastet eller i problem , istedet for prøver hen til løse sager selv bare igennem mig human kræfter.

7. At jer ville indrømme mig Klogskab og en hjerte fyldte hos Bibelsk Klogskab i den grad at JEG ville anrette jer flere effektive.

8. At jer ville indrømme mig en lyst hen til læse jeres ord , den Bibel , (den Ny Testamente Gospel i John), oven på en personlig holdepunkt

9. at jer ville indrømme hjælp hen til mig i den grad at Jeg er købedygtig mærke sager i den Bibel (jeres ord) hvilke JEG kunne jeg for mit vedkommende henhøre til , og at vil hjælp mig opfatte hvad jer savn mig hen til lave i mig liv.

10. At jer ville indrømme mig stor discernment , hen til opfatte hvor hen til forklare hen til andre hvem du er , og at JEG ville være i stand til lære hvor hen til lære og kende hvor hen til rage op nemlig jer og jeres ord (den Bibel)

11. At jer ville overbringe folk (eller websites) i mig liv hvem ville gerne kende jer , og hvem er kraftig i deres nøjagtig opfattelse i jer God); og At jer ville overbringe folk (eller websites) i mig liv hvem vil være i stand til give mod mig hen til akkurat lære hvor hen til skille den Bibel den ord i sandhed Timothy 215:).

12. At jer ville hjælp mig hen til lære hen til nyde stor opfattelse hvorom Bibel gengivelse er bedst , hvilke er højst nøjagtig , og hvilke har den højst appel kræfter & kraft , og hvilke gengivelse indvilliger hos den selvstændig håndskreven at jer inspireret den forfatteres i den Ny Testamente hen til skriv.

13. At jer ville indrømme hjælp hen til mig hen til hjælp mig gang i en artig måde , og ikke hen til affald mig gang oven på Falsk eller indholdsløs metoder hen til komme nærmere hen til God (men at er ikke sandelig Bibelsk), og der hvor dem metoder opføre for ikke så længe siden periode eller varer appel fruit.

14. At jer ville indrømme hjælp hen til mig hen til opfatte hvad hen til kigge efter i en kirke eller en opstille i andagtsøgende , hvad arter i spørgsmål hen til opfordre , og at jer ville hjælp mig hen til hitte tro eller en sidst hos stor appel klogskab istedet for nemme eller falsk svar.

15. at jer ville hidføre mig hen til huske hen til lære udenad jeres ord den Bibel (såsom Romersk 8), i den grad at JEG kunne nyde sig i mig hjerte og nyde mig indre forberedt , og være rede til at indrømme en besvare hen til andre i den håbe på at Jeg har omkring jer.

16. At jer ville overbringe hjælp hen til mig i den grad at mig besidde theology og doctrines hen til samtykke med jeres ord , den Bibel og at jer ville fortsætte hen til hjælp mig kende hvor mig opfattelse i doctrine kan forbedret i den grad at mig besidde liv lifestyle og opfattelse fortsætter at blive nøjere hvortil jer savn sig at blive nemlig mig.

17. At jer ville lukke op mig appel indblik (afslutninger) flere og flere , og at der hvor mig opfattelse eller opfattelsesevne i jer er ikke nøjagtig , at jer ville hjælp mig hen til lære hvem Jesus Christ sandelig er.

18. At jer ville indrømme hjælp hen til mig i den grad at JEG ville være i stand til selvstændig hvilken som helst falsk rituals hvilke Jeg har afhænge oven på , af jeres slette lærer i den Bibel , eventuel hvoraf Jeg er næste er ikke i God

, eller er imod hvad jer ville gerne belære os omkring næste jer.

19. At hvilken som helst tvinger i dårlig ville ikke holde bortrejst hvilken som helst appel opfattelse hvilke Jeg har , men nærmest at JEG ville beholde den kundskab i hvor hen til kende jer og ikke at blive narrede i i denne tid i appel bedrag.

20. At jer ville overbringe appel kræfter og hjælp hen til mig i den grad at Ja ikke at blive noget af den Stor Nedadgående Bortrejst eller i hvilken som helst bevægelse som kunne være spiritually counterfeit hen til jer og hen til jeres Hellig Ord

21. At selv om der er alt at Jeg har skakmat mig liv , eller hvilken som helst måde at Jeg har ikke reageret hen til jer nemlig JEG burde nyde og det vil sige afholder mig af enten den ene eller den anden af omvandrende hos jer , eller har opfattelse , at jer ville overbringe dem sager / svar / begivenheder igen i mig indre , i den grad at JEG ville afstå fra sig i den Benævne i Jesus Christ , og al i deres effekter og følger , og at jer ville skifte ud hvilken som helst tomhed ,sadness eller opgive håbet i mig liv hos den Glæde i den Lord , og at JEG ville være flere indstille oven på indlæring hen til komme efter jer af læsning jeres ord , den Bibel

22. At jer ville lukke op mig øjne i den grad at JEG ville være i stand til klart se efter og anerkende selv om der er en Stor Bedrag omkring Appel emner , hvor hen til opfatte indeværende phenomenon (eller disse begivenheder) af en Bibelsk perspektiv , og at jer ville indrømme mig klogskab hen til kende hvorfor at Ja lære hvor hen til hjælp mig bekendte og elske ones (slægtninge) ikke være noget af it.

23. At jer ville sikre sig at når først mig øjne er anlagde og mig indre forstår den appel vægt i indeværende begivenheder indtagelse opstille på jorden , at jer ville lægge til rette mig hjerte hen til optage jeres sandhed , og at jer ville hjælp mig opfatte hvor hen til hitte mod og kræfter igennem jeres Hellig Ord , den Bibel. I den benævne i Jesus Christ , JEG anmode om disse sager bekræftende mig lyst at blive overensstemmende jeres vil , og Jeg er bede om nemlig jeres klogskab og hen til nyde en kærlighed til den Sandhed Amen

==========

Flere forneden Side
Hvor hen til nyde Evig Liv

======

Vi er glad selv om indeværende liste over (bøn anmoder hen til God) er kan hen til hjælpe jer. Vi opfatte indeværende må ikke være den bedst eller højst effektiv gengivelse. Vi er klar over, at der er mange anderledes veje i gengivelse indfald og ord. Selv om du har en henstilling nemlig en bedre gengivelse , eller selv om jer ville gerne hen til holde en ringe beløb i jeres gang hen til sende antydninger hen til os , jer vil være hjalp tusindvis i andre ligeledes , hvem vil så er der ikke mere læse den forbedret gengivelse.

Vi ofte nyde en Ny Testamente anvendelig i jeres sprog eller i sprogene at er sjælden eller forhenværende. Selv om du er ser ud nemlig en Ny Testamente i en specifik sprog , behage henvende sig til os. Ligeledes , vi ville gerne være sikker og prøve hen til overfører at engang imellem , vi lave pristilbud bøger at er ufri og at lave omkostninger penge. Men selv om jer kan ikke afgive noget af dem elektronisk bøger , vi kunne ofte lave en udveksle i elektronisk bøger nemlig

hjælp hos gengivelse eller gengivelse arbejde. Jer som ikke har at blive en professional arbejder , kun få sand pågældende hvem er interesseret i hjalp.

Jer burde nyde en computer eller jer burde have adgang til en computer henne ved jeres lokal bibliotek eller kollegium eller universitet , siden dem til hverdag nyde bedre slægtskaber hen til den indre. Jer kunne ligeledes til hverdag indrette jeres besidde personlig OMKOSTNINGSFRIT elektronisk indlevere beretning af igangværende hen til mail.yahoo.com

###

Behage holde for et øjeblik siden hen til hitte den elektronisk indlevere henvende placeret nederst eller den enden på legen indeværende side. Vi håb jer vil sende elektronisk indlevere hen til os , selv om indeværende er i hjælp eller ophjælpning. Vi ligeledes give mod jer hen til henvende sig til os med henblik på Elektronisk Bøger at vi pristilbud at er uden omkostninger , og omkostningsfrit.

Vi lave nyde mange bøger i udenlandsk sprogene , men vi lave ikke altid opstille sig hen til byde velkommen elektronisk (dataoverføre) fordi vi bare skabe anvendelig den bøger eller den emner at er den højst anmodede.

Vi give mod jer hen til fortsætte hen til bed hen til God og hen til fortsætte hen til lære omkring Sig af læsning den Ny Testamente. Vi velkommen jeres spørgsmål og bemærkninger af elektronisk indlevere.

**&&&

Norway - Norway – Norwegian -

Norway - Prayer Requests (praying) to God - explained in Norwegian Language

Norway Norwegian Nordic Prayer Jesus Christ a God Hvor Be kanne hore meg bonn anmode gir hjelpe meg finner sprit Som kan ledes

==========

Snakker å God , skaperen av det Univers , det Lord :

1. det du ville gir å meg tapperheten å be tingene det JEG nød å be
2. det du ville gir å meg tapperheten å mene du og godkjenne hva du vil gjerne gjøre med meg livet , istedet for meg opphøye meg egen ville (hensikten) over din.

3. det du ville gir meg hjelpe å ikke utleie meg rank av det ubekjent å bli det be om tilgivelse , eller grunnlaget for meg ikke for å anrette you.

4. det du ville gir meg hjelpe å se og å høre hvor å har den sprit styrke JEG nød (igjennom din ord bibelen) en) for begivenhetene for ut og b) for meg egen personlig sprit reise.

5. Det du God ville gir meg hjelpe å vil gjerne anrette Du flere

6. Det du ville minne meg å samtalen med du prayerwhen) JEG er frustrert eller inne problemet , istedet for prøver å løse saker meg selv bare igjennom meg human styrke.

7. Det du ville gir meg Klokskap og en hjertet fylte med Bibelsk Klokskap i den grad at JEG ville anrette du flere effektivt.

8. Det du ville gir meg en ønske å studere din ord , bibelen , (det Ny Testamentet Gospel av John), opp på en personlig basis

9. det du ville gir assistanse å meg i den grad at JEG er kjøpedyktig legge merke til saker inne bibelen (din ord) hvilke JEG kanne personlig fortelle til , og det vill hjelpe meg oppfatte hva du ønske meg å gjøre inne meg livet.

10. Det du ville gir meg stor discernment , å oppfatte hvor å forklare å andre hvem du er , og det JEG ville være i stand til høre hvor å høre og vite hvor å stå opp for du og din ord (bibelen)

11. Det du ville bringe folk (eller websites) inne meg livet hvem vil gjerne vite du , og hvem er kraftig inne deres akkurat forståelse av du God); og Det du ville bringe folk (eller websites) inne meg livet hvem ville være i stand til oppmuntre meg å akkurat høre hvor å dividere bibelen ordet av sannhet (Timothy 215:).

12. Det du ville hjelpe meg å høre å ha stor forståelse om hvilken Bibel versjon er best , hvilke er høyst akkurat , og hvilke har de fleste sprit styrke & makt , og hvilke versjon avtaler med det original manuskriptet det du inspirert forfatternes av det Ny Testamentet å skrive.

13. Det du ville gir hjelpe å meg å bruk meg tid inne en fint vei , og ikke for å sløseri meg tid opp på False eller tom emballasje metoder å komme nærmere å God (bortsett fra

det er ikke virkelig Bibelsk), og der hvor dem metoder tilvirke for ikke så lenge siden frist eller varer sprit fruit.

14. Det du ville gir assistanse å meg å oppfatte hva å kikke etter inne en kirken eller en sted av -tilbeder , hva arter av spørsmål å anmode , og det du ville hjelpe meg å finner mene eller en fortid med stor sprit klokskap istedet for lett eller false svar.

15. det du ville anledning meg å erindre å huske din ord bibelen (som Romersk 8), i den grad at JEG kanne ha den inne meg hjertet og ha meg sinn ferdig , og være rede til å gir en svaret å andre av det håpe på at JEG ha om du.

16. Det du ville bringe hjelpe å meg i den grad at meg egen theology og doctrines å være enig i din ord , bibelen og det du ville fortsette å hjelpe meg vite hvor meg forståelse av doctrine kan forbedret i den grad at meg egen livet lifestyle og forståelse fortsetter å bli nøyere hvorfor du ønske den å bli for meg.

17. Det du ville åpen meg sprit innblikk (konklusjonene) flere og flere , og det der hvor meg forståelse eller oppfattelse av du er ikke akkurat , det du ville hjelpe meg å høre hvem Jesus Christ virkelig er.

18. Det du ville gir hjelpe å meg i den grad at JEG ville være i stand til separat alle false rituals hvilke JEG ha avhenge opp på , fra din helt lærer inne bibelen , eventuell av hva JEG følger er ikke av God , eller er i motsetning til hva du vil gjerne lære oss om fulgte du.

19. Det alle presser av dårlig ville ikke ta fjerne alle sprit forståelse hvilke JEG ha , bortsett fra temmelig det JEG ville selge i detalj kjennskapen til hvor å vite du og ikke for å være narret inne i disse dager av sprit bedrag.

20. Det du ville bringe sprit styrke og hjelpe å meg i den grad at Jeg vil ikke for å være del av det Stor Faller Fjerne eller av alle bevegelse hvilket kunne være spiritually counterfeit å du og å din Hellig Ord

21. Det hvis det er alt det JEG ha gjort det meg livet , eller alle vei det JEG ha ikke reagert å du idet JEG burde ha og det er forhindrer meg fra enten den ene eller den andre av gåing med du , eller har forståelse , det du ville bringe dem saker / svar / begivenheter rygg i meg sinn , i den grad at JEG ville renonsere på seg inne navnet av Jesus Christ , og alle av deres virkninger og konsekvensene , og det du ville ombytte alle tomhet ,sadness eller gi opp håpet inne meg livet med det Glede av det Lord , og det JEG ville være flere fokusere opp på innlæring å følge etter etter du av lesing din ord , det Bibel

22. Det du ville åpen meg eyes i den grad at JEG ville være i stand til klare se og anerkjenne hvis det er en Stor Bedrag om Sprit emner , hvor å oppfatte denne phenomenon (eller disse begivenheter) fra en Bibelsk perspektiv , og det du ville gir meg klokskap å vite hvorfor det Jeg vil høre hvor å hjelpe meg venner og elsket seg (slektningene) ikke være del av it.

23. Det du ville sikre det en gang meg eyes er åpen og meg sinn forstår det sprit vekt av aktuelle begivenheter tar sted på jorden , det du ville forberede meg hjertet å godkjenne din sannhet , og det du ville hjelpe meg oppfatte hvor å finner tapperheten og styrke igjennom din Hellig Ord , bibelen. Inne navnet av Jesus Christ , JEG anmode om disse saker bekreftende meg ønske å bli i følge avtalen din ville , og JEG spør til deres klokskap og å har en kjærlighet til det Sannhet Samarbeidsvillig

==========
Flere på bunnen av Side
Hvor å ha Evig Livet

======
Vi er glad hvis denne liste over (bønn anmoder å God) er dugelig å hjelpe du. Vi oppfatte denne kanskje ikke være det best eller høyst effektiv oversettelse. Vi forstå det der er mange annerledes veier av gjengivelsen innfall og ord. Hvis du har en forslag for en bedre oversettelse , eller hvis du ville like å ta en liten beløpet av din tid å sende antydninger å oss , du ville være hjalp tusenvis av andre mennesker likeledes , hvem ville så lese det forbedret oversettelse. Vi ofte har en Ny Testamentet anvendelig inne din omgangsspråk eller inne språkene det er sjelden eller gamle. Hvis du er ser for en Ny Testamentet inne en spesifikk omgangsspråk , behage skrive til oss. Likeledes , vi vil gjerne være sikker og prøve å meddele det en gang imellom , vi gjøre tilbud bøker det er ufri og det gjøre bekostning pengene.

Bortsett fra hvis du kan ikke by noen av dem elektronisk bøker , vi kanne ofte gjøre en bytte av elektronisk bøker for hjelpe med oversettelse eller oversettelse arbeide. Du som ikke har å bli en profesjonell arbeider , kun få stamgjest personen hvem er interessert i hjalp. Du burde har en computer eller du burde ha adgang til en computer for din innenbys bibliotek eller universitet eller universitet , siden dem vanligvis ha bedre forbindelser å det sykehuslege. Du kanne likeledes vanligvis opprette din egen personlig LEDIG elektronisk innlevere regningen av går å mail.yahoo.com

Behage ta en øyeblikk å finner det elektronisk innlevere henvende seg lokalisert nederst eller utgangen av denne side. Vi håpe du ville sende elektronisk innlevere å oss ,

hvis denne er av hjelpe eller oppmuntring. Vi likeledes oppmuntre du å sette seg i forbindelse med oss angående Elektronisk Bøker det vi tilbud det er uten bekostning , og ledig.

Vi gjøre ha mange bøker inne utenlandsk språkene , bortsett fra vi ikke alltid sted seg å få elektronisk (dataoverføre) fordi vi bare lage anvendelig bøkene eller emnene det er de fleste anmodet. Vi oppmuntre du å fortsette å be å God og å fortsette å høre om Seg av lesing det Ny Testamentet. Vi velkommen din spørsmål og kommentarer av elektronisk innlevere.

&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&

Modern Greek

Προσευχή στο Θεό Αγαπητός Θεός, Σας ευχαριστούμε ότι αυτό το Ευαγγέλιο ή αυτή η νέα διαθήκη έχει απελευθερωθεί έτσι ώστε είμαστε σε θέση να μάθουμε περισσότερων για σας. Παρακαλώ βοηθήστε τους ανθρώπους αρμόδιους για να καταστήσει αυτό το ηλεκτρονικό βιβλίο διαθέσιμο. Ξέρετε ποιοι είναι και είστε σε θέση να τους βοηθήσετε. Παρακαλώ τους βοηθήστε για να είστε σε θέση να απασχοληθεί γρήγορα, και να καταστήσει σε περισσότερα ηλεκτρονικά βιβλία διαθέσιμα Παρακαλώ τους βοηθήστε για να έχετε όλους τους πόρους, τα χρήματα, τη δύναμη και το χρόνο ότι χρειάζονται προκειμένου να είναι σε θέση να συνεχίσουν για σας. Παρακαλώ βοηθήστε εκείνοι που είναι μέρος της ομάδας που τους βοηθά σε καθημερινή βάση. Παρακαλώ τους δώστε τη δύναμη για να συνεχίσετε και να δώσετε σε κάθε έναν από τους το σπιρίτσουαλ που καταλαβαίνει για την

εργασία ότι τους θέλετε για να κάνετε. Παρακαλώ βοηθήστε κάθε ένας από τους για να μην έχετε το φόβο και για να θυμηθείτε ότι είστε ο Θεός που απαντά στην προσευχή και που είναι υπεύθυνος για όλα.
Προσεύχομαι ότι θα τους ενθαρρύνατε, και ότι τους προστατεύετε, και η εργασία & το υπουργείο ότι συμμετέχουν.
Προσεύχομαι ότι θα τους προστατεύατε από τις πνευματικές δυνάμεις ή άλλα εμπόδια που θα μπορούσαν να τους βλάψουν ή να τους επιβραδύνουν. Παρακαλώ με βοηθήστε όταν χρησιμοποιώ αυτήν την νέα διαθήκη για να σκεφτώ επίσης τους ανθρώπους που έχουν καταστήσει αυτήν την έκδοση διαθέσιμη, έτσι ώστε μπορώ να προσεηθώ για τους και έτσι μπορούν να συνεχίσουν να βοηθούν περισσότερους ανθρώπους.
Προσεύχομαι ότι θα μου δίνατε μια αγάπη του ιερού Word σας (η νέα διαθήκη), και ότι θα μου δίνατε την πνευματικές φρόνηση και τη διάκριση για να σας ξέρετε καλύτερα και για να καταλάβετε τη χρονική περίοδο ότι ζούμε μέσα. Παρακαλώ με βοηθήστε για να ξέρετε πώς να εξετάσει τις δυσκολίες ότι έρχομαι αντιμέτωπος με κάθε ημέρα. Ο Λόρδος God, με βοηθά για να θελήσει να σας ξέρει καλύτερα και να θελήσει να βοηθήσει άλλους Χριστιανούς στην περιοχή μου και σε όλο τον κόσμο.
Προσεύχομαι ότι θα δίνατε την ηλεκτρονική ομάδα βιβλίων και εκείνοι που τους βοηθούν η φρόνησή σας. Προσεύχομαι ότι θα βοηθούσατε τα μεμονωμένα μέλη της οικογένειάς τους (και της οικογένειάς μου) για να εξαπατηθείτε όχι πνευματικά, αλλά για να σας καταλάβετε και για να θελήσετε να σας δεχτείτε και να ακολουθήσετε με κάθε τρόπο. Επίσης παρέχετε μας την άνεση και οδηγίες σε αυτούς τους χρόνους και σας ζητώ για να κάνω αυτά τα πράγματα στο όνομα του Ιησού, Amen,

&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&

German – Deutch - Allemand

German Prayers Gebet zum Gott wie man wie horen kann dass meinem Gebet wie bittet Hilfe zu mir zu geben wie man geistige Anleitung

German - Prayer Requests (praying / Talking) to God - explained in German Language

Mit Gott sprechen, der Schöpfer des Universums, der Lord:

1., die Sie zu mir dem Mut, die Sachen zu beten geben würden, die ich benötige, um 2. zu beten, die Sie zu mir dem Mut, Ihnen zu glauben und anzunehmen geben würden, was Sie mit meinem Leben tun möchten, anstelle von mir meine Selbst erhebend Wille (Absicht) über Ihrem.

3., denen Sie mir Hilfe geben würden, um meine Furcht vor dem Unbekannten die Entschuldigungen nicht werden zu lassen oder die Grundlage für mich, zum Sie nicht zu dienen.

4., der Sie mir Hilfe, um zu sehen geben würden und zu erlernen, wie man die geistige Stärke ich hat, benötigen Sie (durch Ihr Wort die Bibel) A) für die Fälle voran und B) für meine eigene persönliche geistige Reise.

5. Daß Sie Gott mir Hilfe geben würden, um Sie mehr dienen zu wünschen

6. Daß Sie mich erinnern würden, mit Ihnen zu sprechen (prayer)when mich werden frustriert oder in der Schwierigkeit, anstatt zu versuchen, Sachen selbst nur durch meine menschliche Stärke zu beheben.

7. Daß Sie mir Klugheit und ein Herz geben würden, füllten mit biblischer Klugheit, damit ich Sie effektiv dienen würde.

8. Daß Sie mir einen Wunsch geben würden, Ihr Wort, die Bibel zu studieren, (das neues Testament-Evangelium von John) auf persönlicher Ebene

9. das Sie Unterstützung zu mir geben würden, damit ich bin, Sachen in der Bibel (Ihr Wort) zu beachten der ich auf und der persönlich beziehen kann mir hilft, zu verstehen, was Sie mich in meinem Leben tun wünschen.

10. Daß Sie mir große Einsicht geben würden, um zu verstehen wie man anderen erklärt, die Sie sind, und daß ich sein würde, zu erlernen, wie man erlernt und kann für Sie und Ihr Wort (die Bibel) oben stehen

11. Daß Sie Leute (oder Web site) in meinem Leben holen würden, die Sie kennen möchten und die in ihrem genauen Verständnis von Ihnen stark sind (Gott); und das würden Sie Leute (oder Web site) in meinem Leben holen, das ist, mich anzuregen, genau zu erlernen, wie man die Bibel das Wort der Wahrheit (2 Timotheegras 2:15) teilt.

12. Daß Sie mir helfen würden zu erlernen, großes Verständnis über, welche Bibelversion zu haben am besten ist, die am genauesten ist und die die geistigste Stärke u. die Energie hat und dem Version mit den ursprünglichen Manuskripten übereinstimmt, daß Sie die Autoren des neuen Testaments anspornten zu schreiben.

13. Daß Sie mir Hilfe, um meine Zeit in einer guten Weise zu verwenden geben würden, und meine Zeit auf den falschen oder leeren Methoden nicht zu vergeuden, näeher an Gott (aber dem, zu erhalten nicht wirklich biblisch seien Sie) und wo jene Methoden keine lange Bezeichnung oder dauerhafte geistige Frucht produzieren.

14. Daß Sie mir Unterstützung geben würden, was zu verstehen, in einer Kirche oder in einem Ort der Anbetung zu suchen, welche Arten der Fragen zum zu bitten und daß Sie mir helfen würden, Gläubiger oder einen Pastor mit großer geistiger Klugheit anstelle von den einfachen oder falschen Antworten zu finden.

15. den Sie mich veranlassen würden, mich zu erinnern, um sich Ihr Wort zu merken die Bibel (wie Romans ist 8), damit ich es in meinem Herzen haben und an meinen Verstand sich vorbereiten lassen kann, und bereit, eine Antwort zu anderen der Hoffnung zu geben, die ich über Sie habe.

16. Daß Sie mir Hilfe damit meine eigene Theologie und Lehren holen würden, um mit Ihrem Wort, die Bibel übereinzustimmen und daß Sie fortfahren würden, mir zu helfen, zu können, mein Verständnis der Lehre verbessert werden kann, damit mein eigenes Leben, Lebensstil und Verstehen fortfährt, zu sein näeher an, was Sie es für mich sein wünschen.

17. Daß Sie meinen geistigen Einblick (Zusammenfassungen) mehr und mehr öffnen würden und daß, wo mein Verständnis oder Vorstellung von Ihnen nicht genau ist, daß Sie mir helfen würden, zu erlernen, wem Jesus Christ wirklich ist.

18. Daß Sie mir Hilfe geben würden, damit ich in der LageSEIN würde, alle falschen Rituale zu trennen, denen ich von, von Ihrem freien Unterricht in der Bibel, wenn irgendwelche abgehangen habe von, was ich folgend bin, ist nicht vom Gott, oder ist konträr zu, was Sie uns unterrichten wünschen - über das Folgen Sie.

19. Daß keine Kräfte des Übels nicht irgendwie geistiges Verständnis wegnehmen würden, das ich habe, aber eher, daß ich das Wissen behalten würde von, wie man Sie kennt und nicht an diesen Tagen der geistigen Täuschung betrogen wird.

20. Daß Sie geistige Stärke holen und zu mir helfen würden, damit ich nicht ein Teil von großen weg fallen oder irgendeiner Bewegung bin, die zu Ihnen und zu Ihrem heiligen Wort Angelegenheiten nachgemacht sein würde.

21. Das, wenn es alles gibt, das ich in meinem Leben getan habe oder irgendeine Weise, daß ich nicht auf Sie reagiert habe, wie ich haben sollte und die mich entweder am Gehen mit Ihnen hindert oder Haben des Verstehens, daß Sie jene things/responses/events zurück in meinen Verstand, damit ich auf sie im Namen Jesus Christ verzichten würde, und alle ihre von und von Konsequenzen holen würden und daß Sie jede mögliche Leere, Traurigkeit oder Verzweiflung in meinem Leben mit der Freude am Lord ersetzen würden und daß ich mehr auf das Lernen, Ihnen zu folgen gerichtet würde, indem man Ihr Wort las, die Bibel.

22. Daß Sie meine Augen öffnen würden, damit ich in der LageSEIN würde, offenbar zu sehen und zu erkennen, wenn es eine große Täuschung über geistige Themen gibt, wie man dieses Phänomen (oder diese Fälle) von einer biblischen Perspektive und daß Sie mir Klugheit geben würden, um zu wissen und damit ich erlernt versteht, wie

man meinen Freunden und liebte eine (Verwandte) ein Teil von ihm nicht zu sein hilft.

23 Daß Sie sicherstellen würden, daß einmal meine Augen und mein Verstand geöffnet sind, versteht die geistige Bedeutung der gegenwärtigen Fälle, die in der Welt stattfinden, daß Sie mein Herz vorbereiten würden, um Ihre Wahrheit anzunehmen und daß Sie mir helfen würden, zu verstehen, wie man Mut und Stärke durch Ihr heiliges Wort, die Bibel findet. Im Namen Jesus Christ, bitte ich um diese Sachen, die meinen Wunsch bestätigen, Ihr Wille übereinzustimmen, und ich bitte um Ihre Klugheit und eine Liebe der Wahrheit zu haben, Amen.

==========

Mehr an der Unterseite der Seite
wie man ewiges Leben u.
Hat

======

Wir sind froh, wenn diese Liste (der Gebetanträge zum Gott) in der LageIST, Sie zu unterstützen. Wir verstehen, daß diese möglicherweise nicht die beste oder wirkungsvollste Übersetzung sein kann. Wir verstehen, daß es viele unterschiedliche Weisen des Ausdrückens von von Gedanken und von von Wörtern gibt. Wenn Sie einen Vorschlag für eine bessere Übersetzung haben oder wenn Sie etwas Ihrer Zeit dauern möchten, Vorschläge zu schicken uns, werden Sie Tausenden der Leute auch helfen, die dann die verbesserte Übersetzung lesen. Wir haben häufig ein neues Testament, das in Ihrer Sprache oder in den Sprachen vorhanden ist, die selten oder alt sind.

Wenn Sie nach einem neuen Testament in einer spezifischen Sprache suchen, schreiben Sie uns bitte. Auch wir möchten sicher sein und versuchen, das manchmal mitzuteilen, bieten wir Bücher an, die nicht frei sind und die Geld kosten. Aber, wenn Sie nicht einige jener elektronischen Bücher sich leisten können, können wir einen Austausch der elektronischen Bücher für Hilfe bei der Übersetzung oder bei der Übersetzung Arbeit häufig tun. Sie müssen nicht ein professioneller Arbeiter sein, nur eine regelmäßige Person, die interessiert ist, an zu helfen.

Sie sollten einen Computer haben, oder Sie sollten Zugang zu einem Computer an Ihrer lokalen Bibliothek oder Hochschule oder Universität haben, da die normalerweise bessere Anschlüsse zum Internet haben. Sie können Ihr eigenes persönliches FREIES Konto der elektronischen Post, indem Sie zum mail.yahoo.com

auch normalerweise herstellen gehen dauern bitte einen Moment, um die Adresse der elektronischen Post zu finden befunden an der Unterseite oder am Ende dieser Seite. Wir hoffen, daß Sie uns elektronische Post schicken, wenn diese hilfreich oder Ermutigung ist. Wir regen Sie auch an, mit uns hinsichtlich der elektronischen Bücher in Verbindung zu treten, die wir dem sind ohne Kosten und freies

anbieten, die, wir viele Bücher in den Fremdsprachen haben, aber wir nicht sie immer setzen, um elektronisch zu empfangen (Download) weil wir nur vorhanden die Bücher oder die Themen bilden, die erbeten sind. Wir regen Sie an fortzufahren, zum Gott zu beten und fortzufahren, über ihn zu erlernen, indem wir das neue Testament lesen. Wir

begrüßen Ihre Fragen und Anmerkungen durch elektronische Post.

==========

&&&

pessoas EU orar que você daria a mim um amar do seu Divino Palavra (o novo Testamento), e que você daria a mim espiritual sabedoria e discernment conhecer a ti melhor e para comprender o período de tempo que nós somos vivendo em.
Por favor ajudar eu saber como lidar com as dificuldades que Eu sou confrontado com todos os dias. Lorde Deus , Ajudar eu querer conhecer a ti Melhor e querer ajudar outro Christian no meu área e pelo mundo. EU orar que você daria o Electrónico livro equipa e aquelas o qual trabalho no Websters e aqueles que ajudar lhes seu sabedoria. EU orar que você ajudaria o indivíduo membros do seu família (e a minha família) para não ser espiritual enganar , mas comprender a ti e querer aceitar e seguir a ti em todos bastante. e Eu pergunto você fazer estas coisas em nome de Jesus , Amen ,
==========

Dear God,

Thank you that this New Testament
has been released so that we are able
to learn more about you.

Please help the people responsible for making this Electronic book available. Please help them to be able to work fast, and make more Electronic books available Please help them to have all the resources, the money, the strength and the time that they need in order to be able to keep working for You.

Please help those that are part of the team that help them on an everyday basis. Please give them the strength to continue and give each of them the spiritual understanding for the work that you want them to do. Please help each of them to not have fear and to remember that you are the God who

answers prayer and who is in charge of everything.

I pray that you would encourage them, and that you protect them, and the work & ministry that they are engaged in.
I pray that you would protect them from the Spiritual Forces or other obstacles that could harm them or slow them down.

Please help me when I use this New Testament to also think of the people who have made this edition available, so that I can pray for them and so they can continue to help more people

I pray that you would give me a love of your Holy Word (the New Testament), and that you would give me spiritual wisdom and discernment to know you better and to understand the period of time that we are living in.

Please help me to know how to deal with the difficulties that I am confronted with every day. Lord God, Help me to want to know you Better and to want to help other Christians in my area and around the world.

I pray that you would give the Electronic book team and those who work on the website and those who help them your wisdom.

I pray that you would help the individual members of their family (and my family) to not be spiritually deceived, but to understand you and to want to accept and follow you in every way.

and I ask you to do these things in the name of Jesus, Amen,

==========

888888

**&&&

5. Taj te Bog će popuštanje mene ponuditi ištanje to poslužitelj Te više

6. Taj te će podsjetiti mene to pričati sa te prayerwhen) Ja sam frustriran ili u problemima , umjesto težak to odluka predmet ja osobno jedini preko moj čovječji snaga.

7. Taj te će popuštanje mene Mudrost i srce ispunjen sa Biblijski Mudrost tako da JA će poslužitelj te više efektivno.

8. Taj te će popuštanje mene želja to studirati tvoj riječ , Biblija , (novim Oporuka Evanđelje od John), na osobni baza

9. taj te će popuštanje pomoć meni u tako da Ja sam u mogućnosti to obavijest predmet in Biblija (tvoj riječ) što Ja mogu osobni povezivati se , i da htijenje pomoć mene shvatiti što koji želite mene za napraviti u mojem život.

10. Taj te će popuštanje mene velik raspoznavanje , to shvatiti kako to objasniti to ostali tko ti si , i da JA bi bilo u mogućnosti naučiti kako naučiti i znati kako to pristajati uza što te i tvoj riječ (Biblija)

11. Taj te će donijeti narod (ili websiteovi) u mojem život tko ištanje to znati te , i tko jesu jak in njihov točnost sporazum od te (bog); i da te će donijeti narod (ili websiteovi) u mojem život koji će biti u mogućnosti to hrabriti mene to precizan naučite kako podijeliti Biblija riječ od istina (2 Plašljiv 215:).

12. Taj te će pomoć mene naučiti to imati velik sporazum o što Biblija inačici je najbolji , što je većina točnost , i što je preko duhovni snaga & Power PC , i što inačici sporazum sa izvorni rukopis taj te nadahnut autorstvo dana Nov Oporuka to pisati.

13. Taj te će popuštanje ponuditi mene korištenje moj vrijeme in dobar put , i ne to prosipati moj vrijeme na Neistinit ili prazan Metodije da biste dobili Zatvori to Bog (ali koji nisu vjerno Biblijski), i gdje svi oni Metodije stvarajući nijedan čeznuti uvjeti ili trajan duhovni voće.

14. Taj te će popuštanje pomoć meni u to shvatiti što učiniti tražiti in Churchill ili mjesto od moliti se , što rod od pitanje to pitati , i da te će pomoć mene pronaći onaj koji vjeruje ili pastor sa velik duhovni mudrost umjesto lahak ili neistinit odgovoriti.

15. taj te će nanijeti mene to sjećati se to sjećati se tvoj riječ Biblija (kao što je Rumunjski 8), tako da Ja mogu imati Internet u mojem srce i imati moj imati što protiv spreman , i biti spreman to popuštanje odgovoriti to ostali dana uzdanica taj Imam o te.

16. Taj te će donijeti ponuditi mene tako da moj posjedovati teologija i doktrina to poklapati se tvoj riječ , Biblija i da te će nastaviti to pomoć mene znati kako moj sporazum od doktrina može poboljšati tako da moj posjedovati život , stil života i sporazum nastaviti biti Zatvori to što koji želite Internet biti za mene.

17. Taj te će OpenBSD moj duhovni unutar (zaključak) više i više , i da gdje svi moj sporazum ili percepcija od te nije točnost , taj te će pomoć mene naučiti tko Isus Krist vjerno je.

18. Taj te će popuštanje ponuditi mene tako da JA bi bilo u mogućnosti to odijeljen bilo koji neistinit ritualni što Imam zavisnost na , from tvoj jasan pomoć u učenju in Biblija , ako postoje od što Ja sam sljedeće nije od Bog , ili je ugovor to što koji želite to vas naučiti nas o sljedeće te.

19. Taj bilo koji sila od zlo će ne oduteti bilo koji duhovni sporazum što Imam , ali radije taj JA će čvrsto držati znanje kako to znati te i ne biti lukav in te dani od duhovni varka.

20. Taj te će donijeti duhovni snaga i ponuditi mene tako da JA neće biti dio ognjevit Jesen Daleko ili od bilo koji pokret što bi bilo produhovljeno krivotvoren novac vama i u vaš Svet Riječ

21. Da ako ima je išta taj Imam ispunjavanja u mojem život , ili bilo koji put taj Imam ne odgovaranje vama kao JA trebaju imati i da je koji se može spriječiti mene sa ili hodanje sa te , ili vlasništvo sporazum , taj te će donijeti oni predmet / reakcija / događaj leđa u moj imati što protiv , tako da JA će odreći se njima in ime od Isus Krist , i svi od njihov efekt i posljedica , i da te će opet staviti bilo koji praznina ,sadness ili izgubiti nadu u mojem život sa Ono što pruža užitak dana Gospodar , i da JA bi bilo više fokusirati na znanje to udarac te mimo čitanje tvoj riječ , Biblija

22. Taj te će OpenBSD moj oči tako da JA bi bilo u mogućnosti to jasno vidjeti i prepoznati ako ima Velik Varka o Duhovni tema , kako to shvatiti ovaj fenomen (ili te događaj) from Biblijski perspektiva , i da te će popuštanje mene mudrost to znati i tako dalje taj JA htijenje naučite kako pomoć moj prijatelj i voljen sam sebe (odnosni) ne biti dio it.

23. Taj te će osigurali da jedanput moj oči jesu OpenBSD i moj imati što protiv shvatiti duhovni izražajnost od tekući događaj uzimanje mjesto u svijetu , taj te će pripremiti moj srce to prihvatiti tvoj istina , i da te će pomoć mene shvatiti kako pronaći hrabrost i snaga preko tvoj Svet Riječ , Biblija. In ime od Isus Krist , JA tražiti te predmet potvrditi moj

želja biti složno tvoj htijenje , i Ja sam iskanje tvoj mudrost i to imati hatar dana Istina Da
==========

Više podno Stranica
Kako to imati Vječan Život

======

Mi jesu veseo ako ovaj rub (od moljenje molba to Bog) je u mogućnosti to pomoći te. Mi shvatiti ovaj možda neće biti najbolji ili većina djelotvoran prevođenje. Mi shvatiti koji su mnogobrojan različit putevi od istiskivanje misao i riječ. Ukoliko imati sugestija za bolji prevođenje , ili ukoliko će voljeti uzeti malolitražan iznos od tvoj vrijeme to poslati sugestija nama , te htijenje biti pomoć tisuća od ostali narod isto tako , koji će onda čitanje oplemenjen prevođenje. Mi više puta imati Nov Oporuka raspoloživ u vaš jezik ili in jezik koji su rijedak ili star. Ako ste obličje za Nov Oporuka in specifičan jezik , ugoditi korespondirati nas. Isto tako , mi ištanje istinabog i pokušati komunicirati taj katkada , mi obaviti ponuda knjiga koji nisu Slobodan i da obaviti trošak novac.

Ali ukoliko ne moći priuštiti neki od oni elektronski knjiga , mi može više puta obaviti izmjena od elektronski knjiga za pomoć sa prevođenje ili prevođenje funkcionirati. Nemate biti koji se odnosi na zvanje radnik , samo jedan dan pravilan osoba tko je zainteresirana za pomoć. Te trebaju imati računalo ili te trebaju imati pristup to računalo at tvoj lokalni knjižnica ili fakulteti ili sveučilišta , otada oni obično imati bolji povezivanje to Internet. Možete isto tako obično utemeljiti tvoj posjedovati osobni SLOBODAN elektronička pošta račun odlaskom na mail.yahoo.com

Ugoditi uzeti tren pronaći elektronička pošta adresa smjestiti na dnu ili kraj od ovaj stranica. Nadamo se te htijenje poslati elektronička pošta nama , ako ovaj je od pomoć ili hrabrenje. Mi isto tako hrabriti te to kontakt nas zabrinutost Elektronski Knjiga koju nudimo koji su sa trošak , i slobodan.

Mi obaviti imati mnogobrojan knjiga in stran jezik , ali mi ne uvijek mjesto njima to primiti elektronski (preuzimanje datoteka) jer mi jedini izraditi raspoloživ knjiga ili tema koji su preko molba. Mi hrabriti te to nastaviti to moliti to Bog i to nastaviti naučiti o Njemu mimo čitanje novim Oporuka. Mi dobrodošli na tvoj pitanje i komentirajte mimo elektronička pošta.

**&&&

3. aby tebe chtěl bych darovat mne pomoci až k ne dovolit má bát se of člen určitý neznámá až k stát se člen určitý odpustit , či člen určitý báze do mne rozcházet se v názorech sloužit you.

4. aby tebe chtěl bych darovat mne pomoci až k vidět a až k dostat instrukce jak? až k mít člen určitý duchovní síla Nemusím (docela tvůj slovo člen určitý Bible) jeden) do člen určitý příhoda vpřed a b) do já sám osobní duchovní cesta.

5. Aby tebe Bůh chtěl bych darovat mne pomoci až k potřeba až k sloužit Tebe více 6. Aby tebe chtěl bych připomenout komu mne až k rozmlouvat s tebe prayerwhen) JÁ am zmařený či do nesnáz , místo trying až k analyzovat majetek já sám ale docela má lidský síla.

7. Aby tebe chtěl bych darovat mne Moudrost a jeden srdce nákyp s Biblický Moudrost tak, že JÁ chtěl bych sloužit tebe více efektivní. 8. Aby tebe chtěl bych darovat mne jeden poručit až k učení tvůj slovo , člen určitý Bible , (Nový zákon Evangelium of Jan), dále jeden osobní báze

9. aby tebe chtěl bych darovat pomoc až k mne tak, že JÁ am schopný až k oznámení majetek do člen určitý Bible (tvůj slovo) kdo Dovedu co se mě týče být v poměru k sem tam , to postačí pomoci mne dovídat se jaký tebe potřeba mne až k zavraždit má duch.

10. Aby tebe chtěl bych darovat mne celek bystrost , až k dovídat se jak? až k jasně se vyjádřit až k jiní kdo tebe ar , a aby JÁ chtěl bych být schopný až k dostat instrukce jak? až k dostat instrukce a vŘdŘt jak? až k postavit se za tebe a tvůj slovo (člen určitý Bible)

11. Aby tebe chtěl bych nést lid (či websites) do má duch kdo potřeba až k vŘdŘt tebe , a kdo ar silný do jejich přesný dohoda of tebe (bůh); a Aby tebe chtěl bych nést lid (či websites) do má duch kdo vůle být schopný až k dodat mysli mne až k přesný dostat instrukce jak? až k dělit člen určitý Bible Písmo svaté pravda (2 Bázlivý 215:).

12. Aby tebe chtěl bych pomoci mne až k dostat instrukce až k mít celek dohoda kolem kdo Bible líčení is nejlépe , kdo is nejčetnější přesný , a kdo 3sg.préz.od have člen určitý nejčetnější duchovní síla & množství , a kdo líčení souhlasi jít s duchem času originál rukopis aby tebe dýchat člen určitý spisovatele of Nový zákon až k psát.

13. Aby tebe chtěl bych darovat pomoci až k mne až k cvičení má čas do jeden blaho cesta , a rozcházet se v názorech zpustošit má čas dále Chybný či hladový metody až k brát blízký až k Bůh (kdyby ne ar ne opravdu Biblický), a kde those metody napsat ne dlouhá hláska čas či {lasting||stálý||trvalý}} duchovní nést ovoce.

14. Aby tebe chtěl bych darovat pomoc až k mne až k dovídat se jaký až k hledat do jeden církev či jeden bydliště of uctívání , jaký rody of otázky až k ptát se , a aby tebe chtěl bych pomoci mne až k nález věřící či jeden duchovní s celek duchovní moudrost místo bezstarostný či chybný odpovída.

15. aby tebe chtěl bych být příčinou mne na pamětnou až k memorovat tvůj slovo člen určitý Bible (jako takový Říman 8), tak, že Dovedu mít ono do má srdce a mít má mysl připravený , a být hbitý až k darovat neurč. člen být v souhlase s jiní of člen určitý naděje aby Mám u sebe tebe.

16. Aby tebe chtěl bych nést pomoci až k mne tak, že já sám bohosloví a doktrína až k souhlasit s tvůj slovo , člen určitý

Bible a aby tebe chtěl bych stále být pomoci mne vŘdŘt jak? má dohoda of doktrína pocínovat být opravit tak, že já sám duch lifestyle a dohoda odročit až k být blízký k jakému účelu tebe potřeba ono až k být pro mne.

17. Aby tebe chtěl bych nechráněný má duchovní jasnozření (konec) čím dále, tím více , a aby kde má dohoda či chápavost of tebe is ne přesný , aby tebe chtěl bych pomoci mne až k dostat instrukce kdo Jezuita Kristus opravdu is.

18. Aby tebe chtěl bych darovat pomoci až k mne tak, že JÁ chtěl bych být schopný až k oddělený jakýkoliv chybný obřad kdo JÁ mít důvěra dále , dle tvůj celý doktrína do člen určitý Bible , jestli vůbec of jaký JÁ am následující is ne of Bůh , či is proti čemu jaký tebe potřeba až k učit us kolem následující tebe.

19. Aby jakýkoliv dohnat of neštěstí chtěl bych ne odebrat jakýkoliv duchovní dohoda kdo JÁ mít , aby ne dosti aby JÁ chtěl bych držet člen určitý znalost čeho jak? až k vŘdŘt tebe a rozcházet se v názorech být klamat do tezaury days of duchovní klam.

20. Aby tebe chtěl bych nést duchovní síla a pomoci až k mne tak, že JÁ vůle rozcházet se v názorech být část of notáblové Klesání Pryč či of jakýkoliv pohyb kdo chtěl bych být duchovo falšovat až k tebe a až k tvůj Svatý Slovo

21. Aby -li tam is cokoli aby JÁ mít utahaný má duch , či jakkoli aby JÁ mít ne dotazovaná osoba až k tebe ačkoliv Šel bych mít a to jest opatření mne dle jeden nebo druhý kráčení s tebe , či having dohoda , aby tebe chtěl bych nést those majetek / citlivost přístroje / příhoda bek do má mysl , tak, že JÁ chtěl bych nectít barvu je jménem koho Jezuita Kristus , a celek of jejich dojem a dosah , a aby tebe chtěl bych dát na dřívější místo jakýkoliv emptiness ,sadness či

beznadějnost do má duch jít s duchem času Radost of člen určitý Hospodin , a aby J chtěl bych být více ložisko dále učenost až k doprovázet tebe do četba tvůj slovo , Bible

22. Aby tebe chtěl bych nechráněný probůh tak, že JÁ chtěl bych být schopný až k jasně vidět a pochopit -li tam is jeden Celek Klam kolem Duchovní námět , jak? až k dovídat se tato přechodný (či tezaury příhoda) dle jeden Biblický perspektiva , a aby tebe chtěl bych darovat mne moudrost až k vŘdŘt a tak, že JÁ vůle dostat instrukce jak? posloužit jídlem má druh a Amor sám (příbuzní) ne být část of it.

23. Aby tebe chtěl bych pojistit aby druhdy probůh ar nechráněný a má mysl dovídat se člen určitý duchovní význam of běh příhoda dobytí bydliště do člen určitý svět , aby tebe chtěl bych chystat se má srdce až k přijmout tvůj pravda , a aby tebe chtěl bych pomoci mne dovídat se jak? až k nález kuráž a síla docela tvůj Svatý Slovo , člen určitý Bible. Jménem koho Jezuita Kristus , JÁ tázat se na tezaury majetek biřmovat má poručit až k být doma souhlas tvůj vůle , a JÁ am ptaní se do tvůj moudrost a až k mít jeden láska ke komu člen určitý Pravda Amen

==========

Více v člen určitý Dno of Blok
Jak? až k mít Nekonečný Duch

======

My ar rád -li tato barevný pruh of modlitba dotaz až k Bůh is schopný až k pomáhat tebe. My dovídat se tato moci ne být člen určitý nejlépe či nejčetnější efektivní dešifrování. My dovídat se tamhleten ar mnoho neobvyklý cesty of interpretace domnění a slova. -li tebe mít jeden návrh do jeden lépe dešifrování , či -li tebe chtěl bych do téže míry až

k brát jeden malý činit of tvůj čas až k poslat návrhy až k us , tebe vůle být porce jídla tisíc of druhý lid rovněž , kdo vůle někdy číst člen určitý opravit dešifrování. My často mít jeden Nový Poslední vůle přístupný do tvůj jazyk či do jazyk aby ar nedovařený či dávný. -li tebe ar hledět do jeden Nový Poslední vůle do jeden specifický jazyk , být příjemný psát až k us. Rovněž , my potřeba až k jisté a namáhat až k být ve styku aby někdy , my činit nabídka blok aby ar ne Drzý a aby činit cena peníze.

Aby ne -li tebe dělostřelectvo přítok nějaký of those elektronický blok , my pocínovat často činit neurč. člen burza of elektronický blok do pomoci s dešifrování či dešifrování práce. Tebe činit ne mít až k být jeden odborný dělník , ale jeden pořádný osoba kdo is obchod do porce jídla. Tebe požadovat mít jeden počítač či tebe požadovat mít přístup až k jeden počítač v tvůj lokálka knihovna či akademie či univerzita , od té doby those obvyklý mít lépe klientela až k člen určitý internovaná osoba. Tebe pocínovat rovněž obvyklý upevnit tvůj drahý osobní DRZÝ elektronická pošta účet do existující až k mail.yahoo.com

Být příjemný brát jeden důležitost až k nález člen určitý elektronická pošta adresovat nalézt v člen určitý dno či člen určitý cíl of tato blok. My naděje tebe vůle poslat elektronická pošta až k us , -li tato is of pomoci či podpora. My rovněž dodat mysli tebe až k dotyk us pokud jde o Elektronický Blok aby my nabídka aby ar bez cena , a drzý.

My činit mít mnoho blok do cizí jazyk , aby ne my činit někdy bydliště je až k dostat electronically (zavádění) poněvadž my ale délat přístupný člen určitý blok či člen určitý námět aby ar člen určitý nejčetnější dotaz. My dodat mysli tebe až k stále být modlit až k Bůh a až k stále být

dostat instrukce kolem Jemu do četba Nový zákon. My vítat tvůj otázky a poznámky do elektronická pošta.

**&&&

puszka metalowa modlić się za im i tak oni puszka metalowa robić w dalszym ciągu współpracownik

liczniejszy społeczeństwo JA błagać ów ty byłby dawać mi pewien miłość od twój Święty Wyraz (ten Nowy Testament), i ów ty byłby dawać mi duchowy mądrość i orientacja wobec znać ty polepszyć i wobec rozumieć ten okres ów jesteśmy żyjący w. Proszę mi pomóc wobec znać jak wobec zawierać z transakcję ten trudności ów JA jestem skonfrontowany rezygnować codziennie.

Lord Bóg , Współpracownik mi wobec potrzeba wobec znać ty Polepszyć i wobec potrzeba wobec współpracownik inny Chrześcijanie w mój powierzchnia i wokoło ten świat.
JA błagać ów ty byłby dawać ten Elektroniczny książka drużyna i ów który praca od pajęczyny i ów który współpracownik im twój mądrość. JA błagać ów ty byłby współpracownik ten indywidualny członki od ich rodzina (i mój rodzina) wobec nie być duchowo zwodził , oprócz wobec rozumieć ty i ja wobec potrzeba wobec uznawać i następować po ty w na wszelki sposób. i JA zapytać ty wobec czynić tych rzeczy na Boga Jezus , Amen ,

==========

**&&&

Slovenian *Slovenian*

Slovenian - Prayer Requests (praying / Talking) to God - explained in Slovenian Language

slovenian prayer jezuit Kristus molitev Bog kako prositi kako moci slisati svoj zaprositi podati ponuditi komu kaj mi

==========

pri aparatu imeti se za boga , tvorec od vsemirje , bog :

1. to vi hoteti izročiti mi pogum prositi stvari to rabim prositi

2. to vi hoteti izročiti mi pogum v vernik vi ter uvaževati kakšen hočeš vzdržati svoj življenje , namesto mi navdušenje svoj lasten hoteti (namen) zgoraj vaš.

3. to vi hoteti izročiti mi ponuditi komu kaj ne pustiti svoj grozen od neznano v postati opravičilo , ali osnova navzlic ne streči you.
4. to vi hoteti izročiti mi ponuditi komu kaj zagledati ter zvedeti kako imeti božji zakon čvrstost rabim (skozi vaš izraziti z besedami biblija) a) zakaj pripetljaj spredaj ter b) zakaj svoj lasten oseben netelesen potovanje.
5. to vi Bog hoteti izročiti mi ponuditi komu kaj biti brez streči vi več
6. to vi hoteti spomniti se mi pogovarjati se vi prayerwhen) jaz sem uničen ali v težava , namesto težaven odločiti stvari sebi šele skozi svoj človeški čvrstost.
7. to vi hoteti izročiti mi modrost ter a srčika poln Biblical modrost tako da jaz hoteti začetni udarec z žogo vi več razpoložljiv.

8. to vi hoteti izročiti mi a zahteva študirati vaš izraziti z besedami , biblija , (novi testament evangelij od John), naprej a oseben osnova
9. to vi hoteti izročiti pomoč mi tako da morem opaziti stvari v biblija (vaš izraziti z besedami) kateri morem osebno tikati se česa , ter to zadostuje pomoč mi razumeti kakšen vi biti brez mi uganjati v svoj življenje.
10. to vi hoteti izročiti mi velik bistroumnost , v razumeti kako razlagati drugim kdo vi ste , ter to jaz domišljavec zmožen zvedeti kako zvedeti ter znanje kako stati pokoncu zakaj vi ter vaš izraziti z besedami (biblija)
11. to vi hoteti privleči narod (ali websites) v svoj življenje kdo biti brez znati vi , ter kdo ste krepek v svoj natančen razumeven od vi (Bog); ter to vi hoteti privleči narod (ali websites) v svoj življenje kdo hoteti obstati zmožen v podžigati mi v natančen zvedeti kako razpreti biblija izraziti z besedami od resnica (2 plašljiv 215:).
12. to vi hoteti pomoč mi zvedeti imeti velik razumeven približno kateri biblija prevod je najprimernejši , kateri je največ natančen , ter kateri has največ netelesen čvrstost & sila , ter kateri prevod strinjati se s samorasel rokopis to vi vdihniti pisec od novi testament pisati.
13. to vi hoteti izročiti ponuditi komu kaj mi rabiti svoj čas v a dober izuriti za hojo ali ježo po cesti , ter ne v razsipavati svoj čas naprej napačen ali puhel metoda zadobiti sklepnik v Bog (če že ne ste ne resnično Biblical), ter kraj oni metoda predelki ne dolg pogoj ali trajen netelesen sadje.
14. to vi hoteti izročiti pomoč mi v razumeti kakšen iskati v a cerkvica ali a mesto od častiti , kakšen milosten od vprašanje zaprositi , ter to vi hoteti pomoč mi najti vernik ali a pastor s velik netelesen modrost namesto neprisiljen ali napačen odgovor.
15. to vi hoteti vzrok mi spomniti se naučiti se na pamet vaš izraziti z besedami biblija (kot na primer retoromanski 8), tako da morem življati to v svoj srčika ter življati svoj srce

pripravljen , ter obstati radovoljen podati odgovor drugim od upanje to imam približno vi.
16. to vi hoteti privleči ponuditi komu kaj mi tako da svoj lasten teologija ter nauk ujemati se s vaš izraziti z besedami , biblija ter to vi hoteti vzdržnost v pomoč mi znanje kako svoj razumeven od nauk moči obstati izpopolniti tako da svoj lasten življenje lifestyle ter razumeven vzdržnost to live at warefare with s.o. sklepnik eemu vi biti brez to v obstati navzlic.
17. to vi hoteti plan svoj netelesen vpogled (sklep) bolj in bolj , ter to kraj svoj razumeven ali zaznavanje od vi ni natančen , to vi hoteti pomoč mi zvedeti kdo jezuit Kristus resnično je.
18. to vi hoteti izročiti ponuditi komu kaj mi tako da jaz domišljavec zmožen razstati se poljuben napačen cerkveni obredi kateri imam odvisnost naprej , s vaš veder poučevanje v biblija , če sploh kateri od kakšen jaz sem sledeč ni od Bog , ali je nasprotno eemu kakšen hočeš učiti nas približno sledeč vi.
19. to poljuben vojna sila od zlo hoteti ne odvzeti poljuben netelesen razumeven kateri imam , šele precej to jaz hoteti obdržati znanost od kako znati vi ter ne v obstati goljufati dandanes od netelesen prevara.
20. to vi hoteti privleči netelesen čvrstost ter ponuditi komu kaj mi tako da nočem v obstati del od velika gospoda padanje stran ali od poljuben tok kateri domišljavec netelesen ponarejen vam na uslugo ter v vaš svet izraziti z besedami
21. to če je nič to imam velja v svoj življenje , ali vsekakor to imam ne odgovor vam na uslugo kot jaz should življati ter to je preprečljiv mi s vsak izmed obeh pešačenje z vami , ali imetje razumeven , to vi hoteti privleči oni stvari / odgovor / pripetljaj prislon v svoj srce , tako da jaz hoteti odreči se jih v imenu ljudstva, usmiljenja itd. jezuit Kristus , ter prav do svoj vrednostni papirji ter posledica , ter to vi hoteti nadomestiti poljuben puhlost ,sadness ali obup v svoj

življenje s veselje od bog , ter to jaz domišljavec več žarišče naprej učenje slediti vi z čitanje vaš izraziti z besedami , biblija

22. to vi hoteti plan svoj oči tako da jaz domišljavec zmožen v jasno zagledati ter pred sodiščem se pismeno obvezati če je a velik prevara približno netelesen predmet , kako v razumeti to fenomen (ali od this pripetljaj) s a Biblical perspektiven , ter to vi hoteti izročiti mi modrost znati ter tako da bom se učil kako v pomoč svoj prijateljstvo ter ljubezen sam sebe, sebi, se (žlahta) ne obstati del od it.

23. to vi hoteti zavarovati to nekoč svoj oči ste odpirač ter svoj srce razumeti božji zakon pomen od tok pripetljaj taking mesto na svetu , to vi hoteti pripraviti se svoj srčika vzeti vaš resnica , ter to vi hoteti pomoč mi razumeti kako najti pogum ter čvrstost skozi vaš svet izraziti z besedami , biblija. v imenu ljudstva, usmiljenja itd. jezuit Kristus , jaz prositi od this stvari potrditi svoj zahteva v biti znotraj pogodba vaš hoteti , ter vprašam zakaj vaš modrost ter imeti a ljubezen od resnica Amen.

==========

več pravzaprav od stran
kako imeti večen življenje
======

mi smo vesel če to zapisati v seznam (od molitev prošnja v Bog) je zmožen pomagati vi. mi razumeti to maj ne obstati najboljši ali največ uspešen prevod. mi razumeti to so veliko različen ways od iztisljiv mnenje ter izraziti z besedami. če vi življati a nasvet zakaj a rajši prevod , ali če vi hoteti všeč biti zavzeti a tesen znesek od vaš čas pošiljati nasvet v nas , boš pomaganje tisoč od drugi narod tudi , kdo hoteti torej čitanje izpopolniti prevod. mi pogosto življati a nova zaveza

pri roki v vaš jezik ali v jezik to ste redek ali star. če isčeš a nova zaveza v a poseben jezik , prosim napisati rabiti. tudi , mi biti brez v obstati varen ter začeti v biti obhajan to včasih , mi delati oferirati knjiga to ste ne prost ter to delati strošek penez.

šele če vi ne morem privoščiti si nekaj tega oni elektronski knjiga , mi moči pogosto delati mena od elektronski knjiga zakaj pomoč s prevod ali prevod opus. vi nikar ne življati to live at warefare with s.o. a poklicen delavec , šele a reden oseba kdo je zavzet v pomaganje. vi should življati a računalo ali vi should življati postranski v a računalo v vaš tukajšnji knjižnica ali višja gimnazija ali univerza , odkar oni navadno življati rajši vez v stažist v bolnišnici. vi moči tudi navadno ustanoviti vaš lasten oseben prost elektronski verižna srajca račun z tekoč v mail.yahoo.com

prosim zalotiti a važnost za odkriti elektronski verižna srajca ogovor poiskati pravzaprav ali prenehati od to stran. mi upanje boš poslal elektronski verižna srajca v nas , če to je od pomoč ali encouragement. mi tudi podžigati vi v zveza nas zadeven elektronski knjiga to mi oferirati to ste če ne strošek , ter prost.

mi delati življati veliko knjiga v tuji jeziki , šele mi nikar ne zmeraj mesto jih sprejeti electronically (travnato gričevje) zato ker mi šele izdelovanje pri roki knjiga ali predmet to ste največ prošnja. mi podžigati vi v vzdržnost prositi v Bog ter v vzdržnost zvedeti približno njega z čitanje novi testament. mi izreči dobrodošlico vaš vprašanje ter razložiti z elektronski verižna srajca.

==========
==========

&&&

znati vi rajši ter v razumeti epoha od čas to mi smo življenje v.
prosim pomoč mi znati kako v obravnavati težek to jaz sem soočiti s vsak dan. lord Bog , pomoč mi hoteti znanje vi rajši ter hoteti pomoč drugi krščanski v svoj area ter po svetu. jaz predlagati da vi hoteti izročiti elektronski knjiga skupina ter oni kdo opus naprej tkalec ter oni kdo pomoč jih vaš modrost. jaz predlagati da vi hoteti pomoč poedinec članstvo od svoj rodbina (ter svoj rodbina) v ne obstati netelesen goljufati , šele v razumeti vi ter hoteti uvaževati ter slediti vi v sleherni izuriti za hojo ali ježo po cesti. ter jaz zaprositi vi uganjati od this stvari v imenu ljudstva, usmiljenja itd. jezuit , Amen ,

**&&&

kanila sa gumawa. masiyahan tumulong bawa't isa ng kanila sa hindi may katakutan at sa gunitain atipan ng pawid ka ay ang diyos sino sumagot dasal at sino ay di pagbintangan ng lahat ng bagay.
ako magdasal atipan ng pawid ka would palakasin ang loob kanila , at atipan ng pawid ka ipagsanggalang kanila , at ang gumawa & magkalinga atipan ng pawid sila ay kumuha di.
ako magdasal atipan ng pawid ka would ipagsanggalang kanila sa ang tangayin pilitin o iba sagwil atipan ng pawid could saktan kanila o slow kanila itumba.
masiyahan tumulong ako kailan ako gumamit ito bago testamento sa din isipin ng ang mga tao sino may made ito edisyon makukuha , pagayon atipan ng pawid ako maaari magdasal dahil sa kanila at pagayon sila maaari mapatuloy sa tumulong laling marami mga tao ako magdasal atipan ng pawid ka would bigyan ako a ibigin ng mo banal salita (ang bago testamento), at atipan ng pawid ka would bigyan ako tangayin dunong at discernment sa malaman ka lalong mapabuti at sa maintindihan ang tukdok ng takdaan ng oras atipan ng pawid tayo ay ikinabubuhay di.
masiyahan tumulong ako sa malaman paano sa makitungo kumuha ang mahirap hindi madali atipan ng pawid ako ay confronted kumuha bawa't araw. panginoon diyos , tumulong ako sa magkulang sa malaman ka lalong mapabuti at sa magkulang sa tumulong iba binyagan di akin malawak at sa tabi-tabi ang daigdig. ako magdasal atipan ng pawid ka would bigyan ang Electronic book itambal at those sino gumawa sa ang website at those sino tumulong kanila mo dunong.

ako magdasal atipan ng pawid ka would tumulong ang isang tao pagkakasapi ng kanila mag-anak (at akin mag-anak) sa hindi maaari spiritually dayain , datapuwa't sa maintindihan ka at sa magkulang sa tanggapin at sundan ka di bawa't daan. at ako humingi ka sa gumawa tesis bagay di ang pangalanan ng heswita , susugan ,

&&&

joten he kanisteri jatkaa jotta auttaa enemmän ihmiset I-KIRJAIN pyytää hartaasti että te kimmoisuus we lempiä -lta sinun Pyhä Sana (Veres Jälkisäädös), ja että te kimmoisuus we henki- viisaus ja arvostelukyky jotta osata te vedonlyöjä ja jotta käsittää aika -lta aika että me aari asuen kotona. Haluta auttaa we jotta osata kuinka jotta antaa avulla hankala että I-KIRJAIN olen asettaa vastakkain avulla joka aika. Haltija Jumala , Auttaa we jotta haluta jotta osata te Vedonlyöjä ja jotta haluta jotta auttaa toinen Kristitty kotona minun kohta ja liepeillä maailma.

I-KIRJAIN pyytää hartaasti että te kimmoisuus Elektroninen kirjanpidollinen joukkue ja ne joka aikaansaada model after kudos ja ne joka auttaa heidät sinun viisaus. I-KIRJAIN pyytää hartaasti että te auttaa yksilö jäsenmäärä -lta heidän heimo (ja minun heimo) jotta ei olla henkisesti eksyttää , ainoastaan jotta käsittää te ja jotta haluta jotta hyväksyä ja harjoittaa te kotona joka elämäntapa. ja I-KIRJAIN anoa te jotta ajaa nämä tavarat kotona maine -lta Jeesus , Vastuunalainen ,

==========

**&&&

Behag hjälpa mig dem till vara köpa duktig verk fort , och göra mer Elektronisk bokna tillgänglig Behag hjälpa mig dem till har alla resurserna , pengarna , den styrka och tiden så pass de behov for att kunde hålla arbetande till deras. Behag hjälpa mig den här så pass de/vi/du/ni är del om spannen så pass hjälp dem på en daglig basis. Behaga ger dem den styrka till fortsätta och ger var av dem den ande förståndet för den verk så pass du vilja dem till gör. Behag hjälpa mig var av dem till inte har rädsla och till minas så pass du er den Gud vem svar bön och vem er han i lidelse av allting.
JAG be så pass du skulle uppmuntra dem , och så pass du skydda dem , och den verk & ministären så pass de er förlovad i.
JAG be så pass du skulle skydda dem från den Ande Pressar eller annan hinder så pass kunde skada dem eller långsam dem ned. Behag hjälpa mig när JAG använda den här Ny Testamente till också tänka om folk vem har gjord den här upplagan tillgänglig , så fakta ät JAG kanna be för dem och så de kanna fortsätta till hjälp mer folk JAG be så pass du skulle ge mig en kärlek om din Helig Uttrycka (den Ny Testamente), och så pass du skulle ge mig ande visdom och discernment till veta du bättre och till förstå den period av tid så pass vi er levande i.
Behag hjälpa mig till veta hur till ha att göra med svårigheten så pass JAG er stillt överför var dag. Vår Herre och Frälsare Gud , Hjälpa mig till vilja till veta du Bättre och till vilja till hjälp annan Kristen i min areal och i omkrets det värld. JAG be så pass du skulle ger den Elektronisk bok slå sig ihop och den här vem arbeta på den spindelväv och den här vem hjälp dem din visdom.
JAG be så pass du skulle hjälp individuellt medlemmen av deras familj (och min familj) till inte bli spiritually lurat , utom till förstå du och mig till vilja till accept och följa du i varje väg. och JAG fråga du till gör de här sakerna inne om namn av Jesus , Samarbetsvillig ,

**&&&

kærlighed til jeres Hellig Ord (den Ny Testamente), og at jer ville indrømme mig appel klogskab og discernment hen til kende jer bedre og hen til opfatte den periode at vi er nulevende i.
Behage hjælp mig hen til kende hvor hen til omhandle den problemer at Jeg er stillet over for hver dag. Lord God , Hjælp mig hen til ville gerne kende jer Bedre og hen til ville gerne hjælp anden Christians i mig område og omkring den jord.

JEG bed at jer ville indrømme den Elektronisk skrift hold og dem hvem arbejde med den website og dem hvem hjælp sig jeres klogskab. JEG bed at jer ville hjælp den individ medlemmer i deres slægt (og mig slægt) hen til ikke være spiritually narrede , men hen til opfatte jer og hen til ville gerne optage og komme efter jer i al mulig måde. og JEG opfordre jer hen til lave disse sager i den benævne i Jesus , Amen ,

**&&&

ресурсы, деньг, прочность и время которые они для того чтобы мочь держать работать для вас. Пожалуйста помогите тем будут частью команды помогает им на ежедневное основание. Пожалуйста дайте им прочность для того чтобы продолжать и давать каждому из их духовное вникание для работы что вы хотите их сделать. Пожалуйста помогите каждому из их не иметь страх и не вспоминать что вы будете богом отвечают молитве и in charge of все. Я молю что вы ободрили их, и что вы защищаете их, и работа & министерство что они включены внутри.

Я молю что вы защитили их от духовных усилий или других препон смогли повредить им или замедлить им вниз. Пожалуйста помогите мне когда я использую этот новый testament также для того чтобы думать людей делали этот вариант имеющейся, так, что я смогу помолить для их и поэтому их смогите продолжать помочь больше людей.

Я молю что вы дали мне влюбленность вашего святейшего слова (Новыйа завет), и что вы дали мне духовные премудрость и распознание для того чтобы знать вас более лучше и понять периодо времени котором мы живем в. Пожалуйста помогите мне суметь как общаться с затруднениями что я confronted с каждым днем. Лорд Бог, помогает мне хотеть знать вас более лучше и хотеть помочь другим христианкам в моей области и вокруг мира.

Я молю что вы дали электронную команду и те книги помогают им ваша премудрость. Я молю что вы помогли индивидуальным членам их семьи (и моей семьи) духовност быть обманутым, но понять вас и хотеть принять и последовать за вас в каждой дороге. Также дайте нам комфорт и наведение в эти времена и я

спрашиваем, что вы делаете эти вещи in the name of сынок бога, jesus christ, аминь,

&&&

определителен член работа & министерство този те сте задължавам in. АЗ моля този ти уж защитавам тях от определителен член Духовен Сила или друг пречка този p.t. от can вреда тях или бавен тях голо възвишение. Харесвам помагам me кога АЗ употреба този Нов Завещание към също мисля на определителен член хора кой имам p.t. и p.p. от make този издание наличен , така този АЗ мога моля за тях и така те мога продължавам към помагам повече хора АЗ моля този ти уж давам me а любов на your Свят Дума (определителен член Нов Завещание), и този ти уж давам me духовен мъдрост и различаване към зная ти по-добър и към разбирам определителен член период на време този ние сте жив in. Харесвам помагам me към зная как към раздавам с определителен член мъчен този АЗ съм изправям пред с всеки ден.

Лорд Бог , Помагам me към липса към зная ти По-добър и към липса към помагам друг Християнски in my площ и наоколо определителен член свят.

АЗ моля този ти уж давам определителен член Electronic книга впряг и от that кой работа на определителен член website и от that кой помагам тях your мъдрост. АЗ моля този ти уж помагам определителен член личен членство на техен семейство (и my семейство) към не бъда духовен измамвам , но към разбирам ти и към липса към приемам и следвам ти in всеки път. и АЗ питам ти към правя тези нещо in определителен член име на Йезуит , Amen ,

&&&

etmek daha insanlar I dua etmek adl. şu sen -cekti vermek beni a aşk -in senin kutsal kelime (belgili tanımlık İncil), ve adl. şu sen -cekti vermek beni ruhanî akıllılık ve discernment -e doğru bilmek sen daha iyi ve -e doğru anlamak belgili tanımlık döndürmemem adl. şu biz are canlı içinde. mutlu etmek yardım etmek beni -e doğru bilmek nasıl -e doğru dağıtmak ile belgili tanımlık müşkülat adl. şu I am karşı koymak ile her gün. efendi mabut , yardım etmek beni -e doğru istemek -e doğru bilmek sen daha iyi ve -e doğru istemek -e doğru yardım etmek diğer Hristiyan içinde benim alan ve çevrede belgili tanımlık dünya. I dua etmek adl. şu sen -cekti vermek belgili tanımlık elektronik kitap takım ve o kim iş üstünde belgili tanımlık website ve o kim yardım etmek onları senin akıllılık.
I dua etmek adl. şu sen -cekti yardım etmek belgili tanımlık bireysel aza -in onların aile (ve benim aile) -e doğru değil var olmak ruhanî aldatmak , ama -e doğru anlamak sen ve -e doğru istemek -e doğru almak ve izlemek sen içinde her yol. ve I sormak sen -e doğru yapmak bunlar eşya adına Isa , amin ,

==========

**&&&

hakkında sen. mutlu etmek yardım etmek belgili tanımlık insanlar -den sorumlu için yapım bu elektronik kitap elde edilebilir. mutlu etmek yardım etmek onları -e doğru muktedir iş hızlı , ve yapmak daha elektronik kitap elde edilebilir mutlu etmek yardım etmek onları -e doğru -si olmak tüm belgili tanımlık kaynak , belgili tanımlık para , belgili tanımlık güç ve belgili tanımlık zaman adl.
şu onlar lüzum için muktedir almak çalışma için sen. mutlu etmek yardım etmek o adl. şu are bölüm -in belgili tanımlık takım adl. şu yardım etmek onları üstünde an her temel. mutlu etmek vermek onları belgili tanımlık güç -e doğru devam etmek ve vermek her -in onları belgili tanımlık ruhanî basiret için belgili tanımlık iş adl.

şu sen istemek onları -e doğru yapmak. mutlu etmek yardım etmek her -in onları -e doğru değil -si olmak korkmak ve -e doğru anımsamak adl. şu sen are belgili tanımlık mabut kim yanıt dua ve kim bkz. be içinde fiyat istemek -in her şey. I dua etmek adl. şu sen -cekti yüreklendirmek onları , ve adl. şu sen korumak onları , ve belgili tanımlık iş & bakanlık adl. şu onlar are meşgul içinde. I dua etmek adl. şu sen -cekti korumak onları --dan belgili tanımlık ruhanî güç ya da diğer engel adl.

şu -ebil zarar onları ya da yavaş onları aşağı. mutlu etmek yardım etmek beni ne zaman I kullanma bu İncil -e doğru da düşün belgili tanımlık insanlar kim -si olmak -den yapılmış bu baskı elde edilebilir , takı I -ebilmek dua etmek için onları vesaire onlar -ebilmek devam etmek -e doğru yardım etmek daha insanlar I dua etmek adl. şu sen -cekti vermek beni a aşk -in senin kutsal kelime (belgili tanımlık İncil), ve adl. şu sen -cekti vermek beni ruhanî akıllılık ve discernment -e doğru bilmek sen daha iyi ve -e doğru anlamak belgili tanımlık döndürmemem adl. şu biz are canlı içinde. mutlu etmek yardım etmek beni -e doğru bilmek nasıl -e doğru dağıtmak ile belgili tanımlık müşkülat adl.

şu I am karşı koymak ile her gün. efendi mabut , yardım etmek beni -e doğru istemek -e doğru bilmek sen daha iyi ve -e doğru istemek -e doğru yardım etmek diğer Hristiyan içinde benim alan ve çevrede belgili tanımlık dünya. I dua etmek adl. şu sen -cekti vermek belgili tanımlık elektronik kitap takım ve o kim iş üstünde belgili tanımlık website ve o kim yardım etmek onları senin akıllılık.
I dua etmek adl. şu sen -cekti yardım etmek belgili tanımlık bireysel aza -in onların aile (ve benim aile) -e doğru değil var olmak ruhanî aldatmak , ama -e doğru anlamak sen ve -e doğru istemek -e doğru almak ve izlemek sen içinde her yol. ve I sormak sen -e doğru yapmak bunlar eşya adına Isa , amin ,

**&&&

Kako za naći predaja iz urok Raspoloženje

Kako za zasluga određeni član istinit Bog nad Nebo

Kako otkriti određeni član Hrišćanin Bog
Kako za moliti za Bog droz Isus Krist
JA imati nikada molitva pre nego
Važan za Bog
Bog željan ljubavi svaki osoba osoba

Isus Krist moći pomoć
Se Bog Biti stalo moj život
Molitva Traženju

stvar taj te moć oskudica za uzeti u obzir govorenje za Bog okolo Molitva Traženju kod te , okolo te

=========

Govorenje za Bog , određeni član Kreator nad određeni član Svemir , određeni član Gospodar :

1. taj te davati za mene određeni član hrabrost za moliti određeni član stvar taj JA potreba za moliti 2. taj te davati za mene određeni član hrabrost za verovati te pa primiti šta te oskudica raditi s moj život , umjesto mene uznijeti moj vlastiti volja (namera) iznad vaš.

3. taj te davati mene ponuditi ne career moj bojazan nad određeni član nepoznat za postati određeni član isprika , inače određeni član osnovica umjesto mene ne za služiti you.
4. taj te davati mene ponuditi vidjeti pa učiti kako za imati određeni član duhovni sway JA potreba (droz tvoj riječ

Biblija) jedan) umjesto određeni član događaj ispred pa P) umjesto moj vlastiti crew duhovni putovanje.

5. Taj te Bog davati mene ponuditi oskudica za služiti Te briny

6. Taj te podsetiti mene za razgovarati sa te prayerwhen) JA sam frustriran inače u problemima , umjesto težak za odluka stvar ja sam jedini droz moj ljudsko biće sway.

7. Taj te davati mene Mudrost pa jedan srce ispunjen s Biblijski Mudrost tako da JA služiti te briny delotvorno.

8. Taj te davati mene jedan želja za učenje tvoj riječ , Biblija , (određeni član Novi Zavjet Evanđelje nad Zahod), na temelju jedan crew osnovica 9. taj te davati pomoć za mene tako da JA sam u mogućnosti za obaveštenje stvar unutra Biblija (tvoj riječ) šta JA moći osobno vezati za , pa taj volja pomoć mene shvatiti šta te oskudica mene raditi unutra moj život.

10. Taj te davati mene velik raspoznavanje , za shvatiti kako za objasniti za ostali tko te biti , pa taj JA moći učiti kako učiti pa knotkle kako za pristajati uza što te pa tvoj riječ (Biblija)

11. Taj te donijeti narod (inače websites) unutra moj život tko oskudica za knotkle te , pa tko biti jak unutra njihov precizan sporazum nad te (Bog); pa Taj te donijeti narod (inače websites) unutra moj život tko će biti u mogućnosti za ohrabriti mene za točno učiti kako za podeliti Biblija reč nad istina (2 Timotej 215:).

12. Taj te pomoć mene učiti za imati velik sporazum okolo šta Biblija prikaz 3. lice od TO BE u prezentu najbolji , šta 3. lice od TO BE u prezentu većina precizan , pa šta je preko

duhovni sway & snaga , pa šta prikaz složiti se s određeni član izvorni rukopis taj te nadahnut određeni član autorstvo nad određeni član Novi Zavjet za pisati.

13. Taj te davati ponuditi mene za korist moj vrijeme unutra jedan dobar put , pa ne za uzaludnost moj vrijeme na temelju Neistinit inače prazan metod za dobiti zaglavni kamen za Bog (ipak taj nisu vjerno Biblijski), pa kuda tim metod proizvod nijedan dug rok inače trajan duhovni voće.

14. Taj te davati pomoć za mene za shvatiti šta za tražiti unutra jedan crkva inače jedan mjesto nad zasluga , šta rod nad sumnja za pitati , pa taj te pomoć mene za naći vernik inače jedan parson s velik duhovni mudrost umjesto lak inače neistinit odgovor.

15. taj te uzrok mene za sećati se za sjećati se tvoj riječ Biblija (takav kao Latinluk 8), tako da JA moći imati pik na moj srce pa imati moj pamćenje spreman , pa biti spreman za davati dobro odgovarati ostali nad određeni član nadati se taj JA imati okolo te.

16. Taj te donijeti ponuditi mene tako da moj vlastiti teologija pa doktrina za slagati tvoj riječ , Biblija pa taj te nastaviti za pomoć mene knotkle kako moj sporazum nad doktrina moći poboljšati tako da moj vlastiti život , stil života pa sporazum nastavlja da bude zaglavni kamen za šta te oskudica to da bude umjesto mene.

17. Taj te otvoren moj duhovni uvid (zaključak) sve više , pa taj kuda moj sporazum inače percepcija nad te nije precizan , taj te pomoć mene učiti tko Isus Krist vjerno 3. lice od TO BE u prezentu.

18. Taj te davati ponuditi mene tako da JA moći za odvojen iko neistinit obredni šta JA imati zavisnost na temelju , iz

tvoj jasan poučavanje unutra Biblija , ako postoje nad šta JA sam sledeće nije nad Bog , inače 3. lice od TO BE u prezentu u suprotnosti sa šta te oskudica za poučavati nama okolo sledeće te.

19. Taj iko sile nad urok ne oduteti iko duhovni sporazum šta JA imati , ipak radije taj JA zadržati određeni član znanje nad kako za knotkle te pa ne da bude lukav unutra ovih dan nad duhovni varka.

20. Taj te donijeti duhovni sway pa ponuditi mene tako da JA volja ne da bude dio nad određeni član Velik Koji pada Daleko inače nad iko pokret šta postojati produhovljeno krivotvoriti za te pa za tvoj Svet Riječ

21. Taj da onde 3. lice od TO BE u prezentu bilo što taj JA imati ispunjavanja unutra moj život , inače iko put taj JA ne imate odgovaranje za te ace JA treba imati pa taj 3. lice od TO BE u prezentu sprječavanje mene iz oba hodanje s te , inače imajući sporazum , taj te donijeti tim stvar / odgovor / događaj leđa u moj pamćenje , tako da JA odreći se njima u ime Isus Krist , pa svi nad njihov vrijednosni papiri pa posledica , pa taj te opet staviti iko praznina ,sadness inače očajavati unutra moj život s određeni član Radost nad određeni član Gospodar , pa taj JA postojati briny usredotočen na temelju znanje za sledii te kod čitanje tvoj riječ , određeni član Biblija

22. Taj te otvoren moj oči tako da JA moći za jasno vidjeti pa prepoznati da onde 3. lice od TO BE u prezentu jedan Velik Varka okolo Duhovni tema , kako za shvatiti današji fenomen (inače ovih događaj) iz jedan Biblijski perspektiva , pa taj te davati mene mudrost za knotkle i tako taj JA volja učiti kako za pomoć moj prijatelj pa voljen sam sebe (rodbina) ne postojati dio nad it.

23. Taj te osigurati taj jednom moj oči biti otvoreni pa moj pamćenje shvatiti određeni član duhovni izražajnost nad trenutni zbivanja uzimanje mjesto unutra određeni član svet , taj te pripremiti moj srce prihvatiti tvoj istina , pa taj te pomoć mene shvatiti kako za naći hrabrost pa sway droz tvoj Svet Riječ , Biblija. U ime Isus Krist , JA tražiti ovih stvar potvrđujući moj želja da bude složno tvoj volja , pa JA sam iskanje tvoj mudrost pa za imati jedan ljubav nad određeni član Istina Da

==========

Briny podno Stranica
Kako za imati Vječan Život

======

Nama biti dearth da današji foil (nad molitva traženju za Bog) 3. lice od TO BE u prezentu u mogućnosti za pomoći te. Nama shvatiti današji ne može biti određeni član najbolji inače većina delotvoran prevod. Nama shvatiti taj onde biti mnogobrojan različit putevi nad izraziv misao pa reči. Da te imati jedan sugestija umjesto jedan bolji prevod , inače da te sličan za uzeti jedan malen količina nad tvoj vrijeme za poslati sugestija nama , te će biti pomaganje hiljadu nad ostali narod isto , tko volja onda čitanje određeni član poboljšan prevod. Nama često imati jedan Novi Zavjet raspoloživ unutra tvoj jezik inače unutra jezik taj biti redak inače star.

Da te biti handsome umjesto jedan Novi Zavjet unutra jedan specifičan jezik , ugoditi pisati nama. Isto , nama oskudica da bude siguran pa probati za komunicirati taj katkada , nama činiti ponuda knjiga taj nisu Slobodan pa taj činiti koštati novac. Ipak da te ne moći priuštiti neki od tim elektronički knjiga , nama moći često činiti dobro razmena

nad elektronički knjiga umjesto pomoć s prevod inače prevod posao.

Te ne morati postojati jedan stručan radnik , jedini jedan pravilan osoba tko 3. lice od TO BE u prezentu zainteresiran za pomaganje. Te treba imati jedan računar inače te treba imati pristup za jedan računar kod tvoj meštanin biblioteka inače univerzitet inače univerzitet , otada tim obično imati bolji spoj za određeni član Internet. Te moći isto obično utemeljiti tvoj vlastiti crew SLOBODAN elektronski pošta račun kod lijeganje mail.yahoo.com

Ugoditi uzeti maloprije otkriti određeni član elektronski pošta adresa smješten podno inače određeni član kraj nad današji stranica. Nama nadati se te volja poslati elektronski pošta nama , da današji 3. lice od TO BE u prezentu nad pomoć inače hrabrenje. Nama isto ohrabriti te za dodir nama u vezi sa Elektronički Knjiga taj nama ponuda taj biti van koštati , pa slobodan.

Nama činiti imati mnogobrojan knjiga unutra stran jezik , ipak nama ne uvijek mjesto njima za primiti elektronski (skidati podatke) zato nama jedini napraviti raspoloživ određeni član knjiga inače određeni član tema taj biti preko zatražen. Nama ohrabriti te za nastaviti za moliti za Bog pa za nastaviti učiti okolo Njemu kod čitanje određeni član Novi Zavjet. Nama dobrodošao tvoj sumnja pa primedba kod elektronski pošta.

**&&&

continua la spre ajutor mai mult oameni I pray that tu trec.de la will dă-mi o dragoste de al tău Holy Cuvînt (art.hot. Nou Testament), şi that tu trec.de la will acordă-mi spirit wisdom şi discernment la spre know tu better şi la spre understand art.hot. perioadă de timp that noi sîntem viu înăuntru.
Te rog ajută-mă la spre know cum la spre deal cu art.hot. difficulties that I sînt confronted cu fiecare zi. Lord Dumnezeu , Ajută-mă help la spre nevoie la spre know tu Better şi la spre nevoie la spre ajutor alt Creştin înăuntru meu arie şi around art.hot. lume. I pray that tu trec.de la will a da art.hot.
Electronic carte team şi aceia cine work pe website şi aceia cine ajutor pe ei al tău wisdom. I pray that tu trec.de la will ajutor art.hot. individual members de lor familie (şi meu familie) la spre nu a fi spiritually deceived , numai la spre understand tu şi eu la spre nevoie la spre accent şi a urma tu înăuntru fiecare way. şi I a intreba tu la spre a face aceştia things în nume de Jesus , Amen ,

---

**&&&

Молитва к
бога как помолить к
бога как бог может услышать моему
молитве как спросить, что бог дал помощь к мне
как найти духовное наведение
как найти deliverance от злейшего
духов как поклониться поистине бог
рая как найти христианское
бога как помолить к богу до
jesus christ я никогда не молила перед
важным к влюбленностям бога
бога каждое индивидуальное
jesus, котор персоны christ может помочь
делает внимательность бога о моих вещах
запросов молитве
жизни вы могли хотеть для рассмотрения поговорить к
богу о запросах молитве
вами, о вас

==========

Говорящ к богу, создатель вселенного, лорд:

1. вы дали бы к мне смелости помолить вещи я для того чтобы помолить

2. вы дали бы к мне смелости верить вам и принимать вы хотите сделать с моей жизнью, вместо меня exalting мои воля (намерие) над твоим.

3. вы дали бы мне помощь для того чтобы не препятствовать моим страхам неисвестня стать отговорками, или основа для меня, котор нужно не служить вы. 4. вы дали бы мне помощь для того чтобы

увидеть и выучить как иметь духовную прочность я (через ваше слово библия) а) для случаев вперед и б) для моего собственного личного духовного путешествия.

5. Что вы бог дали мне помощь для того чтобы хотеть служить вы больше

6. Что вы remind, что я разговаривал с вами (prayer)when я себя расстроьте или в затруднении, вместо пытаться разрешить вещи только через мою людскую прочность.

7. Что вы дали мне премудрость и сердце заполнило с библейской премудростью так НОП я служил бы вы эффективно.

8. Что вы дали мне желание изучить ваше слово, библию, (Новыйа завет Gospel john), on a personal basis,

9. вы дали бы помощи к мне так, что я буду заметить вещи в библии (вашем слове) я могу лично отнести к, и которой поможет мне понять вы хотите меня сделать в моей жизни.

10. Что вы дали мне большое распознание, для того чтобы понять как объяснить к другим которые вы, и что я мог выучить как выучить и суметь как стоять вверх для вас и вашего слова (библии)

11. Что вы принесли людей (или websites) в моей жизни хотят знать вас, и которые сильны в их точном вникании вас (бог); и то вы принесли бы людей (или websites) в моей жизни будет ободрить меня точно выучить как разделить библию слово правды (2 timothy 2:15).

12. Что вы помогли мне выучить иметь большое вникание о который вариант библии самые лучшие, который самый точный, и который имеет самые духовные прочность & силу, и которая вариант соглашается с первоначально рукописями что вы воодушевили авторы Новыйа завет написать.

13. Что вы дали помощь к мне для использования моего времени в хорошей дороге, и для того чтобы не расточительствовать мое время на ложных или пустых методах получить closer to бог (но то не будьте поистине библейск), и где те методы не производят никакой долгосрочный или lasting духовный плодоовощ.

14. Что вы дали помощь к мне понять look for в церков или месте поклонения, что виды вопросов, котор нужно спросить, и что вы помогли мне найти верующих или pastor с большой духовной премудростью вместо легких или ложных ответов.

15. вы причинили бы меня вспомнить для того чтобы запомнить ваше слово библия (such as Romans 8), так, что я смогу иметь его в моем сердце и иметь мой разум быть подготовленным, и готово дать ответ к другому из упования которое я имею о вас.

16. Что вы принесли помощь к мне так НОП мои собственные теология и доктрины для того чтобы согласиться с вашим словом, библией и что вы продолжались помочь мне суметь как мое вникание доктрины можно улучшить так, что мои собственные жизнь, lifestyle и понимать будут продолжаться быть closer to вы хотите их быть для меня.

17. Что вы раскрыли мою духовную проницательность (заключения) больше и больше, и что где мои вникание или воспринятие вас не точны, что вы помогли мне выучить jesus christ поистине.

18. Что вы дали помощь к мне так НОП я мог бы отделить любые ложные ритуалы я зависел на, от ваших ясных преподавательств в библии, если любое из, то я following не бога, или противоположны к вы хотите для того чтобы научить нам - о следовать за вами.

19. Что любые усилия зла take away нисколько духовное вникание я имею, но довольно что я сохранил знание как знать вас и быть обманутым внутри these days духовного обмана.

20. Что вы принесли духовную прочность и помогли к мне так НОП я не буду частью большой падать прочь или любого движения было бы духовност counterfeit к вам и к вашему святейшему слову.

21. То если что-нибыдь, то я делал в моей жизни, или любая дорога что я не отвечал к вам по мере того как я должен иметь и то предотвращает меня от или гулять с вами, или иметь понимать, что вы принесли те things/responses/events back into мой разум, так НОП я отречься бы от их in the name of jesus christ, и все из их влияний и последствий, и что вы заменили любые emptiness, тоскливость или despair в моей жизни с утехой лорда, и что я больше был сфокусирован на учить последовать за вами путем читать ваше слово, библия.

22. Что вы раскрыли мои глаза так НОП я мог бы ясно увидеть и узнать если будет большой обман о духовных темах, то как понять это явление (или эти случаи) от

библейской перспективы, и что вы дали мне премудрость для того чтобы знать и так НОП я выучу как помочь моим друзьям и полюбил одни (родственники) для того чтобы не быть частью ее.

23 Что вы обеспечили что раз мои глаза раскрыны и мой разум понимает духовное значение текущие события принимая место в мире, что вы подготовили мое сердце для того чтобы признавать вашу правду, и что вы помогли мне понять как найти смелость и прочность через ваше святейшее слово, библию. In the name of jesus christ, я прошу эти вещи подтверждая мое желание быть в соответствии вашей волей, и я прошу ваша премудрость и иметь влюбленность правды, Аминь.

==========

Больше на дне страницы
как иметь вечнаяа жизнь
======

Мы радостны если этот список (запросов молитве к богу) может помочь вам. Мы понимаем это не может быть самый лучший или самый эффективный перевод. Мы понимаем что будут много по-разному дорог выражать мысли и слова. Если вы имеете предложение для более лучшего перевода, или если вы хотел были бы принять малое количество вашего времени послать предложения к нам, то вы будете помогать тысячам людях также, которые после этого прочитают улучшенный перевод. Мы часто имеем новый testament имеющийся в вашем языке или в языках редко или старо. Если вы смотрите для нового testament в специфически языке, то пожалуйста напишите к нам.

Также, мы хотим быть уверены и пытаемся связывать то иногда, мы предлагаем книги которые не свободно и которые стоит деньг. Но если вы не можете позволять некоторые из тех электронных книг, то мы можем часто делать обмен электронных книг для помощи с переводом или работой перевода. Вы не должны быть профессиональным работником, только регулярно персона которая заинтересована в помогать.

Вы должны иметь компьютер или вы должны иметь доступ к компьютеру на ваших местных архиве или коллеже или университете, в виду того что те обычно имеют более лучшие соединения к интернету.

Вы можете также обычно устанавливать ваш собственный личный СВОБОДНО учет электроннаяа почта путем идти к mail.yahoo.com пожалуйста принимаете момент для того чтобы считать адрес после того как электроннаяа почта вы расположены на дне или конце этой страницы.

Мы надеемся вы пошлет электроннаяа почта к нам, если это помощи или поощрения. Мы также ободряем вас связаться мы относительно электронных книг мы предлагаем тому без цены, и свободно, котор мы имеем много книг в иностранных языках, но мы всегда не устанавливаем их для того чтобы получить электронно (download) потому что мы только делаем имеющеся книги или темы которые спрашивать. Мы ободряем вас продолжать помолить к богу и продолжить выучить о ем путем читать Новыйа завет. Мы приветствуем ваши вопросы и комментарии электроннаяа почта.

&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&

&&&

الرجاء مساعدة كل من هم على الخوف والتذكر
إن أنت الله الذي جوب الصلاة والمسؤول عن كل شيء.

أدعو الله أن تفضلتم تشجيعهم ، وانكم حماية ، والعمل &
فيه نوفر أمنهم يشاركون أزر

أدعو الله أن تفضلتم حماية من القوات الروحية وغيرها من
العقبات التي يمكن أن يضرهم وبطء منها على السفل.

الرجاء مساعدتي عندما استخدم هذه عدة جديد لنفكر أيضا
الناس الذين جعلوا من هذه الطبعة المتاحة ، حتى استطيع أن
يصلى عليها وحتى يتسنى لهم الاستمرار في مساعدة عدد
الكبر من الناس.

(الجديد) قسم العهد (أو) تعطيني حب لكل كلمة المقدس ، أو
الروحية أو الحكمة أو اللطف أن تعرف أنك سوف تعطيني
الفضل لهم والفترة الزمنية التي نعيش فيها.

الرجاء مساعدتي في معرفة كيفية التعامل مع الصعوبات
التي تواجه أنني كل يوم. الله يساعدني ترى أن
تعرف أنك الفضل ونريد أن نساعد الآخرين المسيحيين في
بلدي المنطقة وحول العالم.

الذين وأذن بخ الله كم أن يعطي الكتاب الالكترونين المنتخب
تساعدهم حكمتكم.

أدعو الله كلما أن يساعد أفراد أسرتها (وعائلتي) الذي
الطرق. ولكن فهم بكم وترى قبول ومتابعة كلما بكل ، وحيا

أن كم أن بطلب من كم ، واطلب والتوجيه في هذه الأوقات
أن يعطي كما المتعة والتوجيه في هذه الأشياء في إسم يوسع ، أمين
==========
==========

Prayer to God

Dear God,

Thank you that this Gospel or this New Testament has been released so that we are able to learn more about you.

Please help the people responsible for making this Electronic book available. You know who they are and you are able to help them.

Please help them to be able to work fast, and make more Electronic books available

Please help them to have all the resources, the money, the strength and the time that they need in order to be able to keep working for You.

Please help those that are part of the team that help them on an everyday basis. Please give them the strength to continue and give each of them the spiritual understanding for the work that you want them to do.

Please help each of them to not have fear and to remember
that you are the God who answers prayer and who is in charge of everything.

I pray that you would encourage them, and that you protect them, and the work & ministry that they are engaged in.

I pray that you would protect them from the Spiritual

Forces or other obstacles that could harm them or slow them down.

Please help me when I use this New Testament to also think of the people who have made this edition available, so that I can pray for them and so they can continue to help more people.

I pray that you would give me a love of your Holy Word (the New Testament), and that you would give me spiritual wisdom and discernment to know you better and to understand the period of time that we are living in.

Please help me to know how to deal with the difficulties that I am confronted with every day. Lord God, Help me to want to know you Better and to want to help other Christians in my area and around the world.

I pray that you would give the Electronic book team and those who help them your wisdom. God, help me to understand you better. Please help my family to understand you better also.

I pray that you would help the individual members of their family (and my family) to not be spiritually deceived, but to understand you and to want to accept and follow you in every way.

Also give us comfort and guidance in these times and I ask you to do these things in the name of Jesus , Amen,

==========

**&&&

&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&

A FEW BOOKS for NEW CHRISTIANS

&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&

King James Version – The best and ideal would be the text of the 1611, [referring to the 66 books of the Old and New Testaments] as produced by the original translators.

Geneva Bible – Version of the Old Testament and New Testament produced starting around 1560. Produced with the help of T (Beza)., who also produced an accurate LATIN version of the New Testament, based on the Textus Receptus.

The Geneva Bible (several Editions of it) are available – as of this writing at www.archive.org in PDF

Bible of Jay Green – Jay Green was the Translator for the Trinitarian Bible Society. His work is based on the Ancient Koine Greek Text (Textus Receptus) from which he translated directly. His work encompasses both Hebrew as well as Koine Greek (The Greek spoken at the time of Jesus Christ).

The Translation of the New Testament [of Jay Green] can be found online in PDF for Free

R-La grande charte d'Angleterre ; ouvrage précédé d'un Précis – This is simply the MAGNA CHARTA, which recognizes liberty for everyone.

Gallagher, Mason - Was the Apostle Peter ever at Rome

Cannon of the Old Testament and the New Testament
or Why the Bible is Complete without the Apocrypha and unwritten Traditions by Professor Archibald Alexander Princeton Theological Seminary
1851 - Presbyterian Board of Publications. [available online Free]

Historical Evidences of the Truth of the Scripture Records WITH SPECIAL REFERENCE TO THE DOUBTS AND DISCOVERIES OF MODERN TIMES. by George Rawlinson - Lectures Delivered at Oxford University [available online Free]

The Apostolicity of Trinitarianism - by George Stanley Faber - 1832 – 3 Vol / 3 Tomes [available online Free]

The image-worship of the Church of Rome : proved to be contrary to Holy Scripture and the faith and discipline of the primitive church ; and to involve contradictory and irreconcilable doctrines within the Church of Rome itself (1847)
by James Endell Tyler, 1789-1851

Calvin defended : a memoir of the life, character, and principles of John Calvin (1909) by Smyth, Thomas, 1808-1873 ; Publish: Philadelphia : Presbyterian Board of Publication. [available online Free]

The Supreme Godhead of Christ, the Corner-stone of Christianity by W. Gordon - 1855[available online Free]

A history of the work of redemption containing the outlines of a body of divinity ...
Author: Edwards, Jonathan, 1703-1758.
Publication Info: Philadelphia,: Presbyterian board of publication, [available online Free]

The origin of pagan idolatry ascertained from historical testimony and circumstantial evidence. - by George Stanley Faber - 1816 3 Vol. / 3 Tomes [available online Free]

The Seventh General Council, the Second of Nicaea, Held A.D. 787, in which the Worship of Images was established - based on early documents by Rev. John Mendham - 1850 [documents how this far-reaching Council went away from early Christianity and the New Testament]

Worship of Mary by James Endell Tyler [available online Free]

The Papal System from its origin to the present time
A Historical Sketch of every doctrine, claim and practice of the Church of Rome by William Cathcart, DD
1872 – [available online Free]

The Protestant exiles of Zillerthal; their persecutions and expatriation from the Tyrol, on separating from the Romish church – [available online Free]

An essay on apostolical succession- being a defence of a genuine ministry – by Rev Thomas Powell - 1846

An inquiry into the history and theology of the ancient Vallenses and Albigenses; as exhibiting, agreeably to the promises, the perpetuity of the sincere church of Christ Publish info London, Seeley and Burnside, - by George Stanley Faber - 1838 [available online Free]

The Israel of the Alps. A complete history of the Waldenses and their colonies (1875) by Alexis Muston (History of the Waldensians) – 2 Vol/ 2 Tome – Available in English and Separately ALSO in French [available online Free]

Encouragement for Women

Amy Charmichael

AMY CARMICHAEL - From Sunrise Land
[available online Free]

AMY CARMICHAEL - Lotus buds (1910)
[available online Free]

AMY CARMICHAEL - Overweights of joy (1906)
[available online Free]

AMY CARMICHAEL -Walker of Tinnevelly (1916)
[available online Free]

AMY CARMICHAEL -After Everest ; the experiences of a mountaineer and medical mission (1936)
[available online Free]

AMY CARMICHAEL -The continuation of a story ([1914

[available online Free]

AMY CARMICHAEL -Ragland, pioneer (1922)
[available online Free]

**&&&

&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&

HISTORY OF FRENCH CHRISTIANS

&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&

La Bible Française de Calvin V 1
[available online Free]

La Bible Française de Calvin V 2
[available online Free]

VAUDOIS - A memoir of Félix Neff, pastor of the High Alps [available online Free]

La France Protestante - ou, Vies des protestants français par Haag – 1856 – 6 Tomes [available online Free]

Musée des protestans célèbres

Étude sur les Académies Protestantes en France au xvie et au xviie siècle – Bourchenin – 1882 [available online Free]

Les plus anciennes mélodies de l'église protestante de Strasbourg et leurs auteurs [microform] (1928) [available online Free]

L'Israel des Alpes: Première histoire complète des Vaudois du Piémont et de leurs colonies
Par Alexis Muston ; Publié par Marc Ducloux, 1851
(2 Tomes) [available online Free]

GALLICA – http://gallica.bnf.fr

Histoire ecclésiastique – 3 Tomes - by Théodore de Bèze, [available online Free]

BEZE-Sermons sur l'histoire de la résurrection de Notre-Seigneur Jésus-Christ [available online Free]

DE BEZE - Confession de la foy chrestienne [available online Free]

Vie de J. Calvin by Théodore de Bèze, [available online Free]

Confession d'Augsbourg (français). 1550-Melanchthon [available online Free]

La BIBLE-l'éd. de, Genève-par F. Perrin, 1567 [available online Free]

Hobbes - Léviathan ou La matière, la forme et la puissance d'un état ecclésiastique et civil [available online Free]

L'Église et l'État à Genève du vivant de Calvin
Roget, Amédée (1825-1883).
[available online Free]

LUTHER-Commentaire de l'épître aux Galates [available online Free]

Petite chronique protestante de France [available online Free]

Histoire de la guerre des hussites et du Concile de Basle
2 Tomes [recheck for accuracy]

Les Vaudois et l'Inquisition-par Th. de Cauzons (1908) [available online Free]

Glossaire vaudois-par P.-M. Callet [available online Free]

Musée des protestans célèbres ou Portraits et notices biographiques et littéraires des personnes les plus éminens dans l'histoire de la réformation et du protestantisme par une société de gens de lettres [available online Free]
(publ. par Mr. G. T. Doin; Publication : Paris : Weyer : Treuttel et Wurtz : Scherff [et al.], 1821-1824 - 6 vol./6 Tomes : ill. ; in-8
Doin, Guillaume-Tell (1794-1854). Éditeur scientifique)

Notions élémentaires de grammaire comparée pour servir à l'étude des trois langues classiques [available online Free]

Thesaurus graecae linguae ab Henrico Stephano constructus. Tomus I : in quo praeter alia plurima quae primus praestitit vocabula in certas classes distribuit, multiplici derivatorum serie...
(Estienne, Henri (1528-1598). Auteur du texte Tomus I,II,III,IV : in quo praeter alia plurima quae primus praestitit vocabula in certas classes distribuit, multiplici derivatorum serie; Thesaurus graecae linguae ab Henrico Stephano constructus) [available online Free]

La liberté chrétienne; étude sur le principe de la piéte chez Luther ; Strasbourg, Librairie Istra, 1922 - Will, Robert [available online Free]

Bible-N.T.(francais)-1523 - Lefèvre d'Étaples [available online Free]

Calvin considéré comme exégète - Par Auguste Vesson [available online Free]

Reuss, Rodolphe - Les églises protestantes d'Alsace pendant la Révolution (1789-1802) [available online Free]

WEBBER-Ethique_protestante-L'éthique protestante et l'esprit du capitalisme (1904-1905) [available online Free]

French Protestantism, 1559-1562 (1918)
Kelly, Caleb Guyer -[available online Free]

History of the French Protestant Refugees, from the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes 1854 [available online Free]

The History of the French, Walloon, Dutch and Other Foreign Protestant Refugees Settled in 1846 [available online Free]

**&&&

Biblia en lengua española traduzida palabra por palabra de la verdad hebrayca-FERRARA

Biblia. Español11602-translaciones por Cypriano de Valera (misspelled occasionally as Cypriano de Varela) [available online Free]

Reina Valera 1602 – New Testament Available at www.archive.org [available online Free]

La Biblia : que es, los sacros libros del Vieio y Nuevo Testamento

Valera, Cipriano de, 1532-1625
Los dos tratados del papa, i de la misa - escritos por Cipriano D. Valera ; i por él publicados primero el a. 1588, luego el a. 1599; i ahora fielmente reimpresos [Madrid], 1851 [available online Free]

Valera, Cipriano de, 1532?-1625
Aviso a los de la iglesia romana, sobre la indiccion de jubiléo, por la bulla del papa Clemente octavo.
English Title = An ansvvere or admonition to those of the Church of Rome, touching the iubile, proclaimed by the bull, made and set foorth by Pope Clement the eyght, for the yeare of our Lord. 1600. Translated out of French [available online Free]

Spanish Protestants in the Sixteenth Century by Cornelius August Wilkens French [available online Free]

Historia de Los Protestantes Españoles Y de Su Persecucion Por Felipe II – Adolfo de Castro – 1851 (also Available in English) [available online Free]

The Spanish Protestants and Their Persecution by Philip II

– 1851 - Adolfo de Castro [available online Free]

Institvcion de la religion christiana;
Institutio Christianae religionis. Spanish
Calvin, Jean, 1509-1564

Instituzión religiosa escrita por Juan Calvino el año 1536 y traduzida al castellano por Cipriano de Valera.
Calvino, Juan.

Catecismo que significa: forma de instrucion, que contiene los principios de la religion de dios, util y necessario para todo fiel Christiano : compuesto en manera de dialogo, donde pregunta el maestro, y responde el discipulo
En casa de Ricardo del Campo, M.D.XCVI [1596] Calvino, Juan.

Tratado para confirmar los pobres catiuos de Berueria en la catolica y antigua se, y religion Christiana: y para los consolar con la Palabra de Dios en las afliciones que padecen por el evangelio de Iesu Christo. [...] Al fin deste tratado hallareys un enxambre de los falsos milagros, y illusiones del Demonio con que Maria de la visitacion priora de la Anunciada de Lisboa engaño à muy muchos: y de como fue descubierta y condenada al fin del año de .1588
En casa de Pedro Shorto, Año de. 1594
Valera, Cipriano de,

Biblia de Ferrara, corregida por Haham R. Samuel de Casseres

The Protestant exiles of Madeira (c1860) French [available online Free]

&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&

HISTORY OF VERSIONS of the NEW TESTAMENT

Part A – For your consideration

&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&&

For Christians who want a serious, detailed and historical account of the versions of the New Testament, and of the issues involved in the historic defense of authentic and true Christianity.

John William Burgon [Oxford] -1 The traditional text of the Holy Gospels vindicated and established (1896) [available online Free]

John William Burgon [Oxford] -2 The causes of the corruption of the traditional text of the Holy Gospel [available online Free]

John William Burgon [Oxford] – The Revision Revised (A scholarly in-depth defense of Ancient Greek Text of the New Testament) [available online Free]

Intro to Vol 1 from INTRO to MASSORETICO CRITICAL by GINSBURG-VOL 1 [available online Free]

Intro to Vol 1 from INTRO to MASSORETICO CRITICAL by GINSBURG-VOL 2 [available online Free]

Horæ Mosaicæ; or, A view of the Mosaical records, with respect to their coincidence with profane antiquity; their

internal credibility; and their connection with Christianity; comprehending the substance of eight lectures read before the University of Oxford, in the year 1801; pursuant to the will of the late Rev. John Bampton, A.M. / By George Stanley Faber -Oxford : The University press, 1801 [Topic: defense of the authorship of Moses and the historical accuracy of the Old Testament] [available online Free]

TC The English Revisers' Greek Text-Shown to be Unauthorized, Except by Egyptian Copies Discarded [available online Free]

CANON of the Old and New Testament by Archibald Alexander [available online Free]

An inquiry into the integrity of the Greek Vulgate- or, Received text of the New Testament 1815 92mb [available online Free]

A vindication of 1 John, v. 7 from the objections of M. Griesbach [available online Free]

The Burning of the Bibles- Defence of the Protestant Version – Nathan Moore - 1843

A dictionarie of the French and English tongues 1611 Cotgrave, Randle - [available online Free]

The Canon of the New Testament vindicated in answer to the objections of J.T. in his Amyntor, with several additions [available online Free]

the paramount authority of the Holy Scriptures vindicated (1868)

Histoire du Canon des Saintes-écritures Dans L'eglise Chrétienne ; Reuss (1863) [available online Free]

Histoire de la Société biblique protestante de Paris, 1818 à 1868 [available online Free]

L'académie protestante de Nimes et Samuel Petit

Le manuel des chrétiens protestants : Simple exposition des croyances et des pratiques - Par Emilien Frossard - 1866

Jean-Frédéric Osterwald, pasteur à Neuchâtel

David Martin

The canon of the Holy Scriptures from the double point of view of science and of faith (1862) [available online Free]

CODEX B & ALLIES by University of Michigan Scholar H. Hoskier (1914) 2 Vol [available online Free]

**&&&

Resurrection of Jesus Christ, or the necessity of Personal Repentance for Salvation.

The Translations have been accomplished all around the world in many languages, starting with changeover from the older accurate Greek Text, to the modern invented one, starting between 1904 and 1910 depending on which edition, which translation team, and which publisher.

We cannot recommend: the New Testament or Bible of Louis Segond. This man was probably well intentioned, but his translation are actually based on the 8th Critical edition of Tischendorf, who opposed the Reformation, the Historicity of the Books of the Bible, and the Greek Text used by Christians for thousands of years.

For additional information on versions, type on the Internet Search: “verses missing in the NIV” and you will find more material.

We cannot recommend the english-language NKJV, even though it claims to depend on the Textus Receptus. That is not exactly accurate. The NKJV makes this claim based on the ecclectic [mixed and confused] greek text collated officially by Herman von Soden. The problem is that von Soden did not accomplish this by himself and used 40 assistants, without recording who chose which text or the names of those students. Herman Hoskier [Scholar, University of Michigan] was accurate in demonstrating the links between Sinaiticus, Vaticanus, and the Greek Text of Von Soden. Thus what is explained as being “based on” the Textus Receptus actually was a departure from that very text.

The Old Testaments of almost all modern language Bibles, in almost all languages is a CHANGED text. It does NOT conform to the historic Old Testament, and is based instead on the recent work of the German Kittel, who can be easily considered an Apostate by historic Lutheran standards. (more in a momentf).

The Old Testament of the NKJV is based on the New Hebrew Translation of Kittel. [die Biblia Hebraica von Rudolf Kittel] Kittel remains problematic for his own approach to translation.

Kittel, the translator of the Old Testament [for almost all modern editions of the Bible]:

1. Did not believe that the Pentateuch he translated was accurate.
2. Did not believe that the Pentateuch he translated was the same as the original Pentateuch.
3. Did not believe in the inspiration of the Old Testament or the New Testament.

4. Did not believe in what Martin Luther would believe would constitute Salvation (salvation by Faith alone, in Christ Jesus alone).
5. Considered the Old Testament to be a mixture compiled by tribes who were themselves confused about their own religion.

Most people today who are Christians would consider Kittel to be a Heretical Apostate since he denies the inspiration of the Bible and the accuracy of the words of Jesus in the New Testament. Kittel today would be refused to be allowed to be a Pastor or a translator. His translation work misleads

and misguides people into error, whenever they read his work.

The Evidence against Kittel is not small. It is simply the work of Kittel himself, and what he wrote. Much of the evidence can be found in:

A history of the Hebrews (1895) by R Kittel – 2 Vol

Essentially, Kittel proceeds from a number of directions to undermine the Old Testament and the history of the Hebrews, by pretending to take a scholarly approach. Kittel did not seem to like the Hebrews much, but he did seem to like ancient pagan and mystery religions. (see the Two Babylons by Hislop, or History of the Temple by Edersheim, and then compare).

His son Gerhard Kittel, a "scholar" who worked for the German Bible Society in Germany in World War II, with full aproval of the State, ALSO was not a Christian and would ALSO be considered an apostate. Gerhard Kittel served as advisor to the leader of Germany in World War II. After the war, Gerhard Kittel was tried for War Crimes.

On the basis of the Documentation, those who believe in the Bible and in Historic Christianity are compelled to find ALTERNATIVE texts to the Old Testament translated by Kittel or the New Testaments that depart from the historic Ancient Koine Greek.

Both Kittel Sr and Kittel Jr appear to have been false Christians, and may continue to mislead many. People who cannot understand how this can happen may want to read a few books including :

Seduction of Christianity by Dave Hunt.

The Agony of Deceit by Horton
Hidden Dangers of the Rainbow by C. Cumbey
The Battle for the Bible by Harold Lindsell (Editor of Christianity Today)

Those who want more information about Kittel should consult:

1) Problems with Kittel – Short paper sometimes available online or at www.archive.org

2) The Theological Faculty of the University of Jena during the Third .... in PDF [can be found online sometimes]
by S. Heschel, Professor, Dartmouth College

3) Theologians under .... : Gerhard Kittel, Paul Althaus, and Emanuel Hirsch / Robert P. Ericksen.
Publish info New Haven : **Yale University** Press, 1985.
(New Haven, 1987)

4) Leonore Siegele - Wenschkewitz, Neutestamentliche Wissenschaft vor der Judenfrage: Gerhard Kittels theologische Arbeit im Wandel deutscher Geschichte (München: Kaiser, 1980).

5) Rethinking the German Church Struggle
by John S. Conway [online]
http://motlc.wiesenthal.com/resources/books/annual4/chap18.html

6) Betrayal: German Churches and the Holocaust
by Robert P. Ericksen (Editor), Susannah Heschel (Editor)

Questions about (PDF) Ebooks:

- **I notice that you have lists of Ebooks here.**
- **I understand that you may want others to know about the books, but why here ?**

- There are several reasons why this was done.

1) so that people who know nothing about Christianity have a place to start. There are now thousands of books about Christianity available. Knowing where to begin can be difficult. These books simply represent ideas and a potential starting place.

2) so that people can learn what other Christians were like, who lived **before**. We live in a world that still concentrates on the tasks of the moment, but pays little attention to the past. Today, many people do not know HOW other Christians lived their daily lives, in centuries past. Some of these books are from the past. They offer the struggles and the methods of responding through their Christian faith, in their own daily lives, some from hundreds of years ago. In addition, many of those books are documented and have good sources. This seems to be a good way for Christians from the past to encourage those in the present.

3) Histories of certain Christians DO belong to those who are those who are native to those churches, those geographic areas, or who speak those languages.

   But although that is true, many churches today have communities or denominations that have transcended **and surpassed the local geographic areas from where they initially or originally arose.** It is good for believers who are from OTHER geographic areas, to learn more about foreign languages and foreign cultures. Anything that can help to accomplish this, is movement

in the right direction.

4) It is normal for people to believe that if their church or their denomination is in one geographic location, that The history of that place is best expressed by those who are LOCAL historians. Unfortunately, today, this is often NOT accurate.

The reason is that many places have suffered from wars and from local disasters. This is especially true in Africa and the Near and Middle East. The Local historic records and documents were destroyed. Those documents that have survived, has survived OUTSIDE of those Areas of conflict. Much of their earlier history of the Eastern portion of the Roman Empire, is mostly known because of the record keepers of the West, and because of the travelers from the areas of Western Christianity. In many ways, Western Christianity is often still the record keeper of those from the East.

There is a great deal of historical records in the West, about the Near East. Those who live there today in the near East and Middle East know almost nothing about. We suggest some sources that may be of assistance.

- So you want to bring people closer, and that is a good answer, but why include records or books from England or from French speaking authors ?

1) Much of the material dealing with Eastern Orthodoxy OR dealing with the matters of Syria, The Byzantine Empire, Africa or Asia, were written about, in French. Please remember that until very recently, FRENCH was the language of the educated classes around the world, AND that it ***was the MAIN language for diplomats, consuls and ambassadors and envoys.*** As a result, there is value in helping those who

have an interest in French ALSO know where to start, concerning matters of Faith and History.

Some of the material listed in French simply gives people a starting point for learning about Christianity in Europe, from a non-English point of view. Other books are listed so that people can read some of those sources firsthand, for themselves and come to their own conclusions.

English Christians should be happy that they have a great spiritual heritage and examples, and rejoice also that the French can say the same. The examples of the strong and good Christians that have come before belong to everyone to all Christians, to all those who aspire to have good examples.

About the materials that deal with England, most of the world STILL does not realize that the records in England are usually MUCH older than the ecclesiastical records of OTHER areas of the world. England was divided up into geographic areas and Churches had great influence in the nation. That had not changed in England until the last few decades. Some of the records about Christianity in England
Go back for more than one thousand years, in an UNBROKEN line. One can follow the changes to the diocese through the different languages, through the different or changing legal documents and through the
Rights confirmed to the churches.

Other areas of the world are claimed to be very ANCIENT in dealing with Christianity, but there is very little of actual documentation, of actual agreements, of actual legal descriptions, of actual records of local ceremonies, of actual local church councils, of the relationship between the secular State law, and the guidelines or rules of the Church. England was never invaded by those who posed a direct
threat to its church institutions. The records were kept, so the records and documentation are in fact a much stronger
Basis for the documenting of Christianity in earlier times.

Most Christians from the East do not know about this, and it would be good for them to learn more. In addition, there are also records in the Nations and Provinces of Europe, that have been kept where Roman Catholic Records demonstrate the authenticity of earlier Christian groups that pre-date the authority of the Bishop of Rome, even in the Western half of the Roman Empire. Some of those sources are listed herein also.

Finally, in the matter of suggesting books about Christianity and Other languages, please remember that each group likes to learn about its own past, and its own progress.

The French should be humbly proud of those Christians who were in France and who were brave and wise and demonstrated courage and a strong faithfulness to God. The Germans should learn and know the same thing about their history, as should the Spaniards and the Germans, and each and every other Nation and People-group. No matter who we are or where we are from, we can find something positive and good to encourage us and be glad that there were some who came before us, to show us a better way to live, by their faith and their Godly examples.

In closing it would be good perhaps to state what is obvious:

This ebook is likely to travel far and wide. Feel free to post online and use and print.

In many parts of the world, Christianity is deliberately falsely represented. It is represented as IF faith in God would make

someone “anti-intellectual” or somehow afraid of ideas or thinking. Nothing could be further from the truth.

Many people today do not know that the history of science today is edited to leave out the deep Christianity that most of the top scientists have held until very recent times.

Since God created the World and the scientific laws that govern it, it makes sense that God is the designer. No one is more scientific than God.

Many of the great scientists in the World are still Active Christians, with a consciously DEEP faith in God. Christians are not afraid of thinking for themselves. There are many secularists today who attempt to suggest that Christianity is for those who are feeble. The truth is that many of those are too feeble and too intellectually unprepared to answer the questions that Christianity asks of each man and each woman.

Those who do not have faith in Jesus Christ and who are secular simply often worship themselves, under the disguise of the theory of Evolution. But the chaos of the world today leaves most who are secular WITHOUT a guide or a method to explain either purpose in life, or the events that are taking place across the planet. Christianity with its record of 2000 years – (and please do not confuse the Vatican with Christianity, they are often not the same) – has a record of helping people navigate in difficult times.

Christianity teaches leaders to be humble and accountable, it helps merchants to trade honestly, and fathers to love their children and their wife. Christianity finds no value in doing harm to others for the purpose of self-interest. Usually doing harm to others is a method of expressing that ones faith in God is **in**sufficient, therefore [the logic goes, that] harm must be done to others.

Behaving in that wrong manner is simply a Lack of faith in God, and therefore those who harm others from Other faiths and other religions are usually demonstrating a Lack of Faith in the God that *THEY* worship.

If God is all powerful, and if God can change the minds of others, and if God can reveal himself, then WHY harm anyone else who does not agree ? During THIS lifetime, it seems that each of us has the right to be wrong ,and the right to make up his own mind. Is it not up to God to deal with others in the afterlife ?

We provide answers, and help for those who seek truth (yes actual truth can be actually found and discovered, which is a shocking statement to many people who thought this was not genuinely possible).

God is a loving God. He offers Eternal Life to those who repent and believe in his message in the New Testament. But God also allows each individual to decide for themselves. This does not allow any of us to change or decide the rules. God is still God. We all are under his rules every time we are breathing, with each pulse that continues to beat in our heart.

God does not convince people against their Will. That annoys some people also, because they would like God to make decisions for them. But if people want to be Free, let them demonstrate this by exercising their own Freedom of choosing whether to follow God or not. (being able to chose to accept or reject God is not the same as being able to chose the consequences. Only the choice of which direction to Go is up to us. The consequences are whatever God has
Actually declared them to be. Agreeing with Him or not will not change this.

Christianity is a source of internal strength and provides answers that almost no other religious system even claims to provide or attempts to provide.

Something usually happens to those who are intellectually honest and investigate Christianity. Many times, they find that Christianity is the most authentic, accurate and historic account of the history of the world.

It is the *genuine* answers and the genuine internal peace and help that Christians can find through their God which bothers those who are afraid to search for God. We only hope that each person will embrace their spiritual journey
And take the challenge upon themselves to ask the question about how to find Truth and accurate answers.

The answers CAN be found. Some of these books are simply provided to help people find a few of the pieces that will serve as a means to encourage them in thinking and in having their inner questions answered.

We continue to find more answers every day. We have not arrived and we certainly are not perfect. But if we have helped others to proceed a bit farther on their own journeys, certainly the effort will not have been in vain.

Psalm 50:15
15 And call upon me in the day of trouble: I will deliver thee, and thou shalt glorify me.

Psalm 90
91:1 He that dwelleth in the secret place of the most High shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty.
2 I will say of the LORD, He is my refuge and my fortress: my God; in him will I trust.
3 Surely he shall deliver thee from the snare of the fowler, and from the noisome pestilence.
4 He shall cover thee with his feathers, and under his wings shalt thou trust: his truth shall be thy shield and buckler.
5 Thou shalt not be afraid for the terror by night; nor for the arrow that flieth by day;
6 Nor for the pestilence that walketh in darkness; nor for the destruction that wasteth at noonday.
7 A thousand shall fall at thy side, and ten thousand at thy right hand; but it shall not come nigh thee.
8 Only with thine eyes shalt thou behold and see the reward of the wicked.
9 Because thou hast made the LORD, which is my refuge, even the most High, thy habitation;
10 There shall no evil befall thee, neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling.
11 For he shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee in all thy ways.
12 They shall bear thee up in their hands, lest thou dash thy foot against a stone.
13 Thou shalt tread upon the lion and adder: the young lion and the dragon shalt thou trample under feet.

14 Because he hath set his love upon me, therefore will I deliver him: I will set him on high, because he hath known my name.
15 He shall call upon me, and I will answer him: I will be with him in trouble; I will deliver him, and honour him.
16 With long life will I satisfy him, and show him my salvation.

Psalm 23
23:1 A Psalm of David. The LORD is my shepherd; I shall not want.
2 He maketh me to lie down in green pastures: he leadeth me beside the still waters.
3 He restoreth my soul: he leadeth me in the paths of righteousness for his name's sake.
4 Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil: for thou art with me; thy rod and thy staff they comfort me.
5 Thou preparest a table before me in the presence of mine enemies: thou anointest my head with oil; my cup runneth over.
6 Surely goodness and mercy shall follow me all the days of my life: and I will dwell in the house of the LORD for ever.

With My Whole Heart - With all my heart

"with my whole heart"

If we truly expect God to respond to us, we must be willing to make the commitment to Him **with our whole heart.**

This means making a commitment to Him with our ENTIRE, or ALL of our heart. Many people do not want to be **truly** committed to God. They simply want God to rescue them at that moment, so that they can continue to ignore Him and refuse to do what they should. God knows those who ask help sincerely and those who do not. God knows each of our thoughts. God knows our true intentions, the intentions we consciously admit to, and the intentions we may not want to admit to. God knows us better than we know ourselves. When we are truly and honestly and sincerely praying to find God, and wanting Him with all of our heart, or with our whole heart, THAT is when God DOES respond.

What should people do if they cannot make this commitment to God, or if they are afraid to do this ? Pray :

Lord God, I do not know you well enough, please help me to know you better, and please help me to understand you. Change my desire to serve you and help me to want to be committed to you with my whole heart. I pray that you would send into my life those who can help me, or places where I can find accurate information about You. Please preserve me and help me grow so that I can be entirely committed to you. In the name of Jesus, Amen.

Here are some verses in the Bible that demonstrate that God responds to those who are committed with their whole heart.

(Psa 9:1 KJV) To the chief Musician upon Muthlabben, A Psalm of David. I will praise thee, O LORD with my whole heart; I will show forth all thy marvellous works.

(Psa 111:1 KJV) Praise ye the LORD. I will praise the LORD with my whole heart, in the assembly of the upright, and in the congregation.
(Psa 119:2 KJV) Blessed are they that keep his testimonies, and that seek him with my whole heart.

(Psa 119:10 KJV) With my whole heart have I sought thee: O let me not wander from thy commandments.

(Psa 119:34 KJV) Give me understanding, and I shall keep thy law; yea, I shall observe with my whole heart.

(Psa 119:58 KJV) I entreated thy favour with my whole heart: be merciful unto me according to thy word.

(Psa 119:69 KJV) The proud have forged a lie against me: but I will keep thy precepts with my whole heart.

(Psa 119:145 KJV) KOPH. I cried with my whole heart; hear me, O LORD: I will keep thy statutes.

(Psa 138:1 KJV) A Psalm of David. I will praise thee with my whole heart: before the gods will I sing praise unto thee.

(Isa 1:5 KJV) Why should ye be stricken any more? ye will revolt more and more: the whole head is sick, and the whole heart faint.

(Jer 3:10 KJV) And yet for all this her treacherous sister Judah hath not turned unto me *with her whole heart*, but feignedly, saith the LORD.

(Jer 24:7 KJV) And I will give them an heart to know me, that I am the LORD: and they shall be my people, and I will be their God: for they shall return unto me with their whole heart.

(Jer 32:41 KJV) Yea, I will rejoice over them to do them good, and I will plant them in this land assuredly with my whole heart and with my whole soul.

I Peter 3:15 But sanctify the Lord God in your hearts: and be ready always to give an answer to every man that asketh you a reason of the hope that is in you with meekness and fear:

II Timothy 2: 15 Study to show thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth.

Christian Conversions - According to the Bible - Can NEVER be forced.

Any Conversion to Christianity which would be "Forced" would NOT be recognized by God. It is in His True and KIND nature, that those who come to Him and choose to believe in Him, must come to Him OF THEIR OWN FREE WILL.

Don't Let anyone tell you that Christians support Forced Conversions.

That is False. True Christianity is NEVER forced.

Core Universal Rights

The right to believe, to worship and witness

The right to change one's belief or religion

The right to join together and express one's belief

PROPHECY, THE END of DAYS, and the WORLD in the Next Few Years.

What you may need to know

There is much talk these days in the Islamic world about the Time of Jacob, also known as the End Times or the End of Days[i].

The records of Christianity and the records of Islam both seem to speak about the End Times. But the records of the Old and New Testaments have a record in the area of prophecy of events that are predicted to occur hundreds of years before they happen, and that record is 100% accurate.

According to Christianity, in order for a prophet or a writer or an author to truly be a prophet of God, that individual must be 100% correct 100% of the time.

This standard is applied to the Old and New Testaments (the Bible), and the verdict is that the Bible is 100% accurate, 100% of the time. History and Archeology confirms this, for those with the patience And courage to seek truth and accuracy.

What has been done sometimes in the name of Christianity, is not always good. But true Christians and Christian examples remain strong, solid and encouraging. True Christians have nothing to regret

nor be ashamed of. Offereing help to others is not wrong.

There are many perspectives on the return of Jesus Christ. The New Testaments seems to predict the return of Two Messiahs BOTH of whom both claim to be Jesus Christ.

The first Messiah who returns to help those who believe in Him actually does not come to Earth. His feet do NOT touch Jerusalem at that point in time. That first Messiah calls his followers (Christ-followers) to Him, and they are caught up or meet Jesus Christ in the air, where their time with God starts at that moment.

The second Messiah is the one who announces that “He” is the one who has returned to Earth to establish His Kingdom. He establishes a Temple in the location of the Dome of the Rock [Temple Mount] in Jerusalem, also re-institutes the jewish sacrifices of the Old Testament, and proclaims that He is going to rule on Earth. Only this Messiah who will call himself “Christ” will be a false Messiah, in other words the False Christ, the Wrong Christ.

During this time, Christians believe that they are to continue to be kind to their friends and neighbors, whether those neighbors and friends are Christians or Moslems or Hindus or anything else. This remains true in the End Times.

In the End Times according to Christianity, Christians are mostly the observers of the greatness of God, explaining to those who want to know, what is taking place in the world and why these things are happening.

In every generation of humans, there are many who claim that they WANT to live in a world without God. For that reason, God is going to give them what they want. Those people will have **1)** a world without God, but where **2)** a false Messiah arrives claiming to be Christ, and only an understanding of accurate Christianity will be able to help and show those people how to have Eternal Life.

The false Messiah comes onto the world stage and exercises power and dominion [over the entire world], ruling from the geographic location of the Ancient Roman Empire.

The false Messiah (obviously) denies that he is false, and institutes a system of global economic domination of a global economic system of money.

That money is a “symbolic” currency. As Christians today understand this, the currency of the False messiah is not based on Gold or Silver.

The currency that the False messiah establishes is “cashless”. It does not require paper currency. In fact, the new currency will be global, and it is expected to be cashless, without actual currency.

But it will be based on banking principles in the West, and this False Messiah will cause those who are jewish to believe that their Messiah has returned. Like much of the rest of the world, many will be deceived by the False Messiah who will accomplish many miracles and will institute his system of global economic domination.

The False Messiah will cause that the entire world and governmental structure will cause the implementation of his false economic system of currency.

That economic system is a system of global dominance and global slavery. The global bankers will endorse this plan, believing that they will reap even greater profits than they currently do based on their system of unjust usury.

This global currency will depend on computers to work, and computers will be used to keep records of all economic transactions all over the world. This will be a closed economic system, one that can only be used by those who have accepted the false currency of the False Messiah.

The False Messiah will cause each person to be obligated to accept to use the new currency, and each individual will be required to give homage, or attention, or reverence or adoration or some kind of worship, or allegiance or loyalty to the false messiah, in order to be able to use the new cashless currency.

The new cashless currency will have one feature that those “who have wisdom” will recognize: the new

cashless system in order to be used will require each human to have a particular mark or “identifier” or system of individual identification for each and every single separate person on the planet.

That may seem impossible. But even now, there are millions and billions of computer records that are kept on the populations of all nations that are already using modern banking. Therefore it is not difficult to understand that keeping track of 7 billion humans around the world is not anything that is difficult, even at this moment.

This system may seem impossible to establish especially for those not familiar with the details of power inside the European Union or the West. But then if all of this is only fiction, then it should not harm anyone to read this, and then prove many years from now that all of these concerns were false.

The new cashless system will incorporate a number within itself, as part of its numbering system. That number has been identified and predicted for two thousand years: it is the number “six hundred and sixty six” or 666.

That may seem impossible, but actually this number is already used as a primary tracking number within the computer inventory systems of the world, long before you have read these few pages.

The number is already incorporated in almost all goods and products that are sold around the world: the

number is within something called the Bar Code that can be found on all products for sale around the world.

Please remember that in order for all of this to be significant, it must be part of an economic system that requires each human to receive or accept their own numbering on their right hand or their forehead. The mark could be visible, but it is likely to be invisible to the eyes, but visible to machines, scanners and computers.

This bar code has a formal name: it is called the UPC or Universal Product Code.

An individual UPC number is assigned to each physical product that is sold on this planet. The UPC or Universal Product Code already does incorporate that number 666 in all products.

The lines [vertical lines] and the spacing between them, and the lines themselves, their own symetry determine the numbers and how those lines [the UPC bar code] are read or scanned by the computers used today.

The UPC has 666 built within it, and it is simply the two long lines on the **left** of the bar code, the two long lines on the **right** of the bar code, and the two long lines in the **middle** of the bar code. The two long lines on the left are read by computers and scanners as the number “six” [6], and so are the two long lines in the middle and the right side. Together, they form a part of the bar code that in fact is 6 - 6 - 6 or six hundred and sixty six.

Well it will not take long for some to dispute this. Even some theologians have taken to dispute the disclosure of the number 666, suggesting instead that the correct number to watch for prophetically is not 666 but 616.

That is simply foolishness and a distraction. When this economic system is implemented, one of the signs that will accompany this will be the leaders of all faiths and all religions who will falsely state that there is no problem and no risk in accepting the mark of the slave, the mark of those who accept to worship the False Messiah.

These events were discussed a long time ago in the Old Testament book of Daniel, and in the Final and last book of the New Testament which is also called the Revelation of the Apostle Saint John, or simply “Revelation”.

The Apostle John was the last living apostle of Jesus Christ. He lived until around the year 95 A.D. and he is the one who taught the early church and the early Christians which books of the Bible were written by his fellow Apostles (and remember he wrote five books of the New Testament himself, the gospel of John, the small Epistles of 1 John, 2 John and 3 John, and the book of Revelation), and could be used and trusted.

The early Christians knew which books were to be included in the Bible and which books were not.

A modern book has explained much of this. It was simply called "*Jesus is coming*" and was written by W.E.B Blackstone.

It is easy to dismiss Christians as zionists. (Not all Christians are zionists in anycase). [and obviously, being pro-jewish is NOT the same thing as being in favor of the official government of israel. And one can be a Christian and desire good for **both** Jews and Arabs]. But Christian Zionists are not perceived friends of the jews when they are warning the Jews, even about their Jewish state, that the Messiah who comes to tell them that he is their Messiah, will be the False Messiah.

The Ancient Book of Daniel is in the Old Testament. It must be read alongside the New Testament book of Revelation, in order to give understanding to those who want to understand prophecy and the events predicted in the End Times or the End of this Age.

Christians understand that God is the one who is God, and He brings about the End Times because the planet does not belong to itself. The planet does not belong to Humans, or to the false [demonic] beings who pretend to come from other planets.

The planet belongs to God and He is the one who causes everyone rich and poor, to understand through the events in the End of Days, that God is serious about being God, and humans do not have much time to get their own life in order, and to give an account to God who is going to return and require that account of each Human, on a personal and individual basis.

That task is so impossible to understand that all that humans can do is understand and come to God, with the understanding that God may or may not require their sacrifice, but He does require those who seek Him to read and understand and follow the words and doctrines of Jesus Christ as explained in the New Testament. [The Gospel of John is a good place to start].

All those who have come before can do, is leave a few things around, for those who will be left to try to understand these events in a very short period of time.

The literal understanding of the Times of the End is that they will last seven years, and that much of humanity will perish during that time through a variety of catastrophes and disasters, all of which God refuses to stop for a planet that has been saying that they do not need Him anymore.

If they do not need Him, then they should not complain when these events occur. If they Do need God, then they should be honest enough to admit this, try to find God, pray to find God and that they will not be deceived and that God would help them to find Him.

The economic system that requires a mark may have a different formulation for the number 666. It may stay the same as it is now, or it may change. But at this current time, no one is [yet] required to have this mark personally on their mark or forehead, though if the dollar dies or is replaced by a new currency, the new currency may be the one that is either an interim

currency, or the new currency of the mark, to be used only by those who accepted to be marked [electronically branded], so they can then use their mark along with the mark of the new economic system.

A “beast” is a monster, but one that at the same time is usually both 1) ferocious and \
2) evil in addition to being overpowering and strong.

The new economic system will be ferocious and overpowering. It will be directed by the False Messiah and the Beast. (There are 3 Evil guys described in the book of Revelation). The economic system using the mark, becomes the “mark of the beast”, because of two factors:

1) the one who runs and directs the system is a beast who is ruled by Evil and by Satan
2) the economic system of the mark of the beast takes on those characteristics of the beast also.

[the system for those who refuse to go along will not be kind nor tolerant, but more likely a combination of the worst of the roman empire, the worst of stalinist soviet communist USSR, and the worst of the the time under Hitler.]

It will be impossible to buy anything without the mark of the beast. Most likely, it may start out as optional and quickly become mandatory. As soon as the economic mark will be made mandatory, it will become a crime of life or death to try to conduct economic transactions without the official government

permission, from the millions and millions of people who have foolishly already decided to consent to accept the mark. It will also be a capital crime to help or assist anyone who would refuse to accept the mark. Therefore the system of the beast will prevent neutrality: it will prevent people from having the choice of being able to “not make a choice”.For that reason, all humans will chose, and then God will classify each person according to the choice that they have made, that choice having Eternal consequences.

You can be assured that there will be billion dollar contracts by public relations firms to convince you that accepting your individual mark on your right hand or forehead will help you, will save civilization, will help mother earth, will help us all work collectively, will allow to work, and oh yes, would allow you, incidentally to be able to buy food to eat.

The book of Revelation says those who accept the mark undergo a “deception”, the implication being that those who accept the mark are spiritually deceived into acceptance of the upside-down universe: where evil is viewed as good, and good is viewed as evil.
At that point, the new Messiah would be perceived as real and genuine by those who have accepted the mark, until later on when they will realize that they have been deceived, but at that point it will be impossible for them to change their mind or their commitment to the false Messiah, and this would have Eternal Consequences for them. The time to decide therefore is before that time. Now would probably be a good time, in case these things matter to you, who are reading this.

6 6 6

This is a **Bar Code.** It is officially called the UPC **U**niversal **P**roduct **C**ode.
It has been supplemented by the use of RFID Tags

The "6-6-6" are the two vertical lines on each side of the bar code, along with the middle two lines. They are used to tell the computers how to align the bar code for scanning.

6 6 6

6 6 6

IS the UPC
UNIVERSAL
PRODUCT
CODE
the Precursor System
to **Individual Human Branding**
?

Did you just laugh ?

Those sillly bar codes...

That was pretty funny ...

But seriously...What does your laughter tell you about yourself ?

Does it tell you that the idea of tracking you is so strange,
that you have really never thought about it before ?

Do you think that other people may have thought about it,
even though **you** might not ?

England has more than 2 Million cameras right now.
Do they track everything because all things are a strong danger ?
Or…do the cameras track people…***just in case*** ?

So what do you think would happen if someone
could track you 1) 100% of the time 2) with 100% certainty
3) with 100% accuracy 4) with 100% of all that you do ?

If Tracking with a mark on your right-hand or forehead
becomes mandatory by law, and it will be a crime to not
have that mark, and it will also be impossible to buy or
sell without it, do you know how you would respond ?

What would you do if your eternal destiny largely depended
on your answer to this question ?

If you are still here ***when*** these questions are valid, you
should know your eternal destiny (after death…for eternity)
does depend on your answer.

The Book of Revelation, The Characteristics of the First Beast How All humans will be the ones Deceived and actually ALL Humans [with one exception] Worship the Beast

The Power of the Beast comes from Satan

Satan

Revelation 13:1
2 And **the beast** which I saw was like unto a leopard,
and his feet were as the feet of a bear,
and his mouth as the mouth of a lion: and **the dragon gave him**
his power, and his seat, and great authority.

Oops: Satan-worship is not a good idea

Revelation 13:
4 And **they worshipped the dragon** which gave power
unto the beast: and they **worshipped the beast**,
saying, Who is like unto the beast? who is able to make war with him?

The Beast

Revelation 13:
6 And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, to blaspheme
his name, and his tabernacle, and them that dwell in heaven.
7 And it was given unto him to make war with the saints, and
to overcome them: **and power was given him**
over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations.

5 minutes of information to change your Eternal destination ?

The Beast

Revelation 13:
8 And **all** that dwell upon the earth **shall worship him**,
whose names are **not** written
in the **book of life** of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world.

Every single human worships the beast, *unless* their individual name is written in God's book of life

It takes a special understanding to understand what is being said.

Revelation 13:
9 If any man have an ear, let him hear.

Note: The First Beast is the Anti-Christ

The Book of Revelation, The Characteristics of the *Second* Beast and 666

The False Prophet

Revelation 13:
13:11 And I beheld **another beast** coming up out of the earth; and he had two horns like a lamb, and he spake as a dragon.

False Prophet

The AntiChrist

Revelation 13:
12 And **he** exerciseth all the power of the **first beast** before him, and causeth the earth and them which dwell therein **to worship the first beast,** whose deadly wound was healed.

Revelation 13:
13 And **he** doeth great wonders, so that **he** maketh fire come down from heaven on the earth in the sight of men,

Revelation 13:14 And deceiveth them that dwell on the earth by the means of those miracles which **he** had power to do in the sight of **the beast**; saying to them that dwell on the earth, that they should make an image to the beast, which had the wound by a sword, and did live.

False Prophet

Revelation 13:15 And **he** had power to give life unto the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak, and cause that as many as would not worship the image of the beast should be killed.

Image of the beast may be a Robot or computer image,or a hologram, But it is an entity through which the Beast [Anti-Christ] extends power over mankind

Revelation 13:16 And **he causeth all**, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, **to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads**:
17 And ***that no man might buy or sell***, save [except] he that **had the mark, or the name of the beast, or the number of his name.**

"Man" = Mankind, men AND women

Revelation 13:18 Here is wisdom. Let **him that hath understanding** count the number **of the beast**: for it is **the number of a man; and his number is Six hundred threescore and six.** [6-6-6]

The Book of Revelation needs to be read along with the O.T. Book of Daniel in order to make sense. For more understanding on Babylon in Revelation, see the book The Two Babylons by Hislop

What is the "Book of Life" ? Is *YOUR* name in it ?

(Phil 4:3 KJV) **[Saint Paul Knew of the Book of Life:]** And I entreat **[ask]** thee also, true yokefellow, **[fellow-worker]** help those women which laboured with me in the gospel, with Clement also, and with other my fellow labourers, whose names **are in** the **book of life**.

(Rev 3:5 KJV) He that overcometh, the same shall be clothed in white raiment; and I will not blot out his name out of the **book of life**, but I will confess his name before my Father, and before his angels.

Anti-Christ

(Rev 13:8 KJV) And **all** that dwell upon the earth shall worship him, whose names are **not written in** the **book of life** of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world.

(Rev 17:8 KJV) The beast that thou sawest was, and is not; and shall ascend out of the bottomless pit, and go into perdition: and they that dwell on the earth shall wonder, **whose names were not written in** the **book of life** from the foundation of the world, when they behold the beast that was, and is not, and yet is.

(Rev 20:12 KJV) And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the **book of life**: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works.

Note: this is NOT salvation by good works. Remember Matthew 25:32
And before him shall be gathered all nations: and he shall separate them one from another, as a shepherd divideth his sheep from the goats: This is simply where the books are opened to divide those who have truly and sincerely accepted the teachings of Jesus Christ from those who have not. As Jesus said John 8:24: **"for if ye believe not that I am he, ye shall die in your sins"**. See the **rest of the pages herein** for information on how to be saved and have Eternal Life.

(Rev 20:15 KJV) And whosoever was **not found written** in the **book of life** was cast into the lake of fire.

(Rev 21:27 KJV) And there shall in no wise enter into it any thing that defileth, neither whatsoever worketh abomination, or maketh a lie: but they which are written in the Lamb's **book of life**.

(Rev 22:19 KJV) And if any man **shall take away from the words** of the book of this prophecy, God shall take away his part out of the **book of life**, and out of the holy city, and from the things which are written in this book. This warning in Rev 22:19 refers to Institutions or Translators who change the words of the Bible

Note:The Lamb slain from the foundation of the world is Jesus Christ. Jesus Christ was the pre-existent Creator of the Universe (John 1)

666 = Recapitulated apostasy the true rationale of the concealed name of the Roman empire by George Stanley Faber - 1833 - London -. Free PDF available online

God claims that He knows each of our hearts. God also claims to know everything about us, all of our accomplishments and all of our sins also. But God sends Jesus Christ to save us through His words in the New Testament. Those who ignore them take a heavy risk to themselves, especially where this risk is one of Eternity.

As the saying goes, Eternity is a long time to be wrong. For that reason, it is important to understand who Jesus Christ truly is and who He actually claimed to be.

Here is where all of this connects back to the End of Days: Those who accept to take and participate in the economic system that incorporates the use of the number “six hundred and sixty six” on their right-hand or their forehead forfeit [give up] their opportunity for Eternal Life and Heaven, and Eternity with God.

According to the Bible, Satan is not some clever guy meant to give people just “ a little bit of harmless fun”. Satan is not your budy. Satan is not your friend, simply out to help you have a “good time”.

Satan is a real being, who is one of the most powerful and intelligent beings ever created.

He used to be an Angel, but turned against God. Satan is the one who will be in charge of the planet during the time of the false Messiah.

This is standard historic Christian doctrine, and this is the doctrines that have been proclaimed since the Early Christians. These are NOT innovations, these are not anything new. [sources - Free - provided at the of this for those who want to know more in PDF Download]

You may ask: Well, what does this have to do with the End of Days and the Economic System ?

God wants people to worship him Freely, but if they want to oppose God, God will allow them to make that choice. But making a choice, is not the same thing as being able to chose the consequences of that choice.

There is no one in Christianity who will convince anyone against their Will to worship God. God tells each person they are responsible. From that point on, the burden is on them, they can respond to God or not, and their own response determines their own fate and consequences, especially for Eternity.

The nature of a God is that He makes the rules and is not required to explain anything to anyone. However because God loves each person and wants them to chose Him (and not chose to follow Satan), God wrote roughly 1500 pages of material in the Old and New Testament (the Bible) to help people make their own choice.

The specific characteristic of accepting to use the Economic [most likely cashless] system is that those humans who use it must agree to accept the False messiah as their own savior.

The Bible refers to this as worship. Let us not loose track of definitions: It does not matter whether the person will admit this or not. Worship consists of doing the actions that a deity, such as God, would understand worship to be.

God says that those who accept to take the economic mark in their right-hand or their forehead will forfeit their Life with Him, and will never be able to be saved.

From that point on, those who have accepted to use the economic system by the mark on their right hand or forehead have declared themselves - by their action - to be the enemy of God.

But God is the one who deals with those who are His enemies. The presumption is also that those who have agreed to accept the new economic cashless system which uses the mark have undergone an internal change. By their action, they have agreed to be under the dominion of evil (just like those who accepted Sauron in the Lord of the Rings) and this new allegiance to the False Messiah, His economic system of the mark, and the acceptance of the ruler of the False Messiah who will accomplish many false miracles (through the power of the fallen angel Satan) has consequences: it will change the person who takes this mark, even while they will deny that inner transformation to the willing acceptance of evil has taken place.

In anycase, it will not be enough to reject the Mark. People who decide to reject the mark, and there will be

millions, are hardly okay or alright. They will have very little time to actually decide and accept to believe the words of Jesus Christ in the New Testament, if they can find New Testaments that are accurate.

The New Testament that is accurate is that which has been used by the Historic Christian Church for thousands of years. If it was good enough for the Earlier Christians, it remains good enough today.

This would be the New Testaments that are based on the received text of the Koine Greek New Testament. This would include the Scrivener Version of 1860 [FHA Scrivener] [do not use versions of his, published after his death], and the standard Koine Greek version of the New Testament published by Cura. P. Wilson, such as the version of 1833.

These two Ancient Koine Greek Testaments are based on the {western calendar} 1550-51 greek text of Robert Estienne, sometimes called Stephens or Stephanus.

The False Messiah in the New Testament has another name. He is not the true Christ, therefore by falsely claiming to be the true one, he reveals himself to be the AntiChrist. But remember at that point in time where He rules, he will not be officially claiming to be evil. On the contrary, he will claim to be the true Messiah of love, miracles and peace.

These facts then are what missionaries may share. Missionaries do not work for any government of the West, as this is prohibited and illegal in the West.

[Missionaries in Islam often ARE funded by their own islamic republic].

Christian Missionaries have only one goal which is to inform and acquaint you with facts that you may find interesting and that may save your Eternal life for you and your family.

Listening to any missionary will not make you a Christian. Missionaries are ordinary people. They have decided that they will try to help others by presenting truth and kindness to others. Those who hear what they have to say are free to accept or reject what they say. That is all.

Missionaries are usually very educated and devote much time (often many years) to learning about other people and about other cultures. They do not try to do this in order to gain their Eternal Life. By definition, Christians *already have* accepted and received Eternal Life.

Christians do not need to worry about Salvation by doing good works*. For the true Christian, there is no relationship between good works and obtaining salvation*. Salvation for each individual on the planet is Free, Christians are those who have understood and accepted to believe this. They already possess this from the instant that they become Christians and accept the words of Jesus in the New Testament.

Missionaries do NOT earn their way to heaven by saving or converting other people.

Missionaries agree to share the good news of Christianity, because of the individual and personal good that this same message has accomplished for them, on the inside of who they are. Missionaries risk a lot to communicate the Love of God to others. Most people cannot even understand this. Many people today have lives that are without hope and without purpose. Millions are aimless and without goals on the larger scale. But Christians will risk much to share the gospel with others, because that is what God commands them to do and wants them to do.

In England the challenge is not that people are ignorant of how to be saved and have Eternal life. Many are, but the challenge is for those who have already heard this to understand that this is really true, genuinely accurate. It is easy to hide doubts behind the walls of the propaganda that is falsely called “science” these days.

People think they must not admit to being religious, since this might not be “sophisticated”. But God is the most sophisticated one of all. As the saying goes: **He is no fool to give up that which cannot keep, in order to gain that which he cannot loose**” [referring to Eternal Life offered by God through Christ].

As they will admit, Missionaries are sinners also. If you do not believe this, ask them. Then ask them what they have done about their own sins, and listen to their answers. Missionaries do not claim to be better than others. They only claim that the mercy of God that has

been given to them, can be given to everyone else also.

Missionaries could be anywhere else in the world. They may not have to come to your area of the planet. But if God sends them there, maybe you should thank God that he cares enough to send those who risk hardship and difficulty for being brave enough to try to obey God and give you information that may save your Eternal life.

Most missionaries have given up a life of comfort and riches that they could have had in their own nations. They have made this choice to try to show the love of God to others. This example is worthy of kindness and respect.

Christians usually are there to help, or to establish schools or hospitals. Christians do not do these things in order to earn or merit their eternal life. They do these things as a result of being transformed and changed for the betterment [amelioration] of others, by God

Christians are not a witness to themselves, but to the God that they serve. Those who worship a mean and cruel God will become mean and cruel. Those who worship a God of love and help and mercy and kindness will demonstrate love, help, mercy and kindness to others. People become like the God they serve.

Some people say that if a person has harmed a Christian, that they cannot become a Christian. But

that is NOT true. Saint Paul, even before he became a Christian persecuted Christians. Then God showed Him how Paul was acting against God. Paul became a Christian.

Jesus Christ came to save everyone including murderers and prostitutes. No one is holy enough to be allowed into Heaven with any sins or imperfection in their life. God is too Holy to allow this. God can regenerate and change anyone if they are sincere when they repent, and if they are seeking God with all of their heart. Read it for yourself in the New Testament gospel of John.

There is no need to be afraid, or to allow fear to be in control. Christianity teaches a life of inner peace, not a life ruled by fear.

No one in true Christianity will ever convert you by force, since that would be disrespectful to God, and an infringement upon His dominion. There are many people in religions that are very rich because they try to censor and keep information from reaching those who would benefit most by it.

Many of those same people are rich, and do not want their positions to be affected. They would rule by fear and the threat of force and violence. Humans who try these methods bring great curses upon themselves. Questions that have been raised legitimately require answers. The events which have been predicted will occur. They cannot be stopped by humans (though they may be delayed by prayer).

There are some books listed along with this New Testament. We would urge you to consider them so that you may find the answers you are seeking:

Historic Mainstream Books that may be of use:

Jesus is Coming by W.E.B. Blackstone
available online for Free [PDF] at www.archive.org

How to study the Bible by R.A. Torrey
available online for Free [PDF]

The Canon of the Old and New Testaments by Archibald Alexander - available online for Free [PDF]

Pilgrim's Progress - An explanation of the life as a Christian, in narrative. Very good, Other language versions are known to exist in French, German, Dutch, Arabic, and Chinese. Available online for Free Pdf and maybe from Google Books.

an explanation of the number 666 = " Recapitulated apostasy the true rationale of the concealed" name of the Roman empire by George Stanley Faber - best for those Christians and/or for those who know English language well Available for Free online at Archive.org or with Google books

<u>Versions of the Bible that are sound and accurate include:</u>

Ethiopic New Testament – 1857
Available for Free online [PDF] at Archive.org or with Google books

Italian Diodati Edition – Original
Available for Free online at Archive.org or with Google books
Spanish – 1602 Reina Valera Edition - Original
Available for Free online at Archive.org or with Google books

The Arabic Bible - 1869 Cornelius Van Dyke [We recommend the original editions of 1867 and 1869 only] - Available for Free online [PDF] at Archive.org or with Google books

Sanskrit / Sanscrit Bible – Yes, Sanskrit is still used today in India. The Sanscrit edition that is accurate is the version by Wenger. Available for Free online [PDF] at Archive.org or with Google books

Tamil – (Tamou)
Edition of 1859 (India)
Available for Free online [PDF] at Archive.org or with Google books

Karen – The Karen New Testament (Sgau Karen)
Available for Free online [PDF] at Archive.org or with Google books

Burmese – Myanmar – Burma – New Testament available. Edition of 1850.
Available for Free online [PDF] at Archive.org or with Google books

Hindi – The New Testament in Hindi, also called Hindustani. Editions preferable before 1881.
Available for Free online [PDF] at Archive.org or with Google books

Le Nouveau Testament – Ostervald – 1868-72
(be cautious as many Ostervald and David Martin versions in French have been altered). The french

version of Louis Segond is popular but is actually based on the text of Westcott and Hort.
Accurate Osterval version available for Free online at Archive.org or with Google books

Hungarian Bible – 1692 – Original
Available for Free online at Archive.org or with Google books

The Persian New Testament – 1837 version of Henry Martyn - Available for Free online [PDF] at Archive.org or with Google books

All the Messianic Prophecies of the Bible by Lockyer.

The Hidden Dangers of the Rainbow by C. Cumbey.

The Case for Christ - Strobel

Eines Christen reise nach der seligen ewigkeit : welche in unterschiedlichen artigen sinnbildern, den gantzen zustand einer bussfertigen und gottsuchenden seele vorstellet in englischer sprache beschrieben durch Johann Bunjan, lehrer in Betford, um seiner fürtrefflichkeit willen in die hochteutsche sprache übersetzt

Le voyage du Chrétien vers l'éternité bienheureuse : ou l'on voit représentés, sous diverses images, les différents états, les progrès et l'heureuse fin d'une ame Chrétienne qui cherche dieu en Jésus-Christ

Auteur(s) : Bunyan, John (1628-1688). Auteur du texte
Le pèlerinage d'un nommé Chrétien - écrit sous l'allégorie d'un songe / [par John Bunyan] ; trad. de l'anglais avec une préf. [par Robert Estienne]
Available for Free online at Archive.org or with Google books

Baxter, Richard Title Die ewige Ruhe der Heiligen. Dargestellt von Richard Baxter.

Pilgerreise zur seligen Ewigkeit. Von Johann Bunyan. Aus dem Englischen neu übersetzt

Der himlische Wandersmann : oder Eine Beschreibung vom Menschen der in Himmel kommt: Sammt dem Wege darin er wandelt, den Zeichen und der Spure da er durchgehet, und einige Anweisungen wie man laufen soll das Kleinod zu ergreifen / Beschrieben in Englischer Sprache durch Johannes Bunyan.

Il pellegrinaggio del cristiano / tradotto dall' inglese di John Bunyan dal Stanislao Bianciardi
Firenze : Tipografia e. Libr. Claudiana

Author Bunyan, John, 1628-1688
Title Tian lu li cheng
[China] : Mei yi mei zong hui, 1857

El viador, bajo del simil de un sueño por Juan Bunyan

"Everyone has the right to freedom of thought, conscience and religion; this right includes freedom to change his religion or belief, and freedom, either alone or in community with others and in public or private, to manifest his religion or belief in teaching, practice, worship and observance."

-- Article 18 of the U.N. Universal Declaration of Human Rights --

Christian Conversions - According to the Bible - Can NEVER be forced.

Any Conversion to Christianity which would be "Forced" would NOT be recognized by God. It is in His True and KIND nature, that those who come to Him and choose to believe in Him, must come to Him OF THEIR OWN FREE WILL.

Don't Let anyone tell you that Christians support Forced Conversions.

That is False. True Christianity is NEVER forced.

Core Universal Rights

The right to believe, to worship and witness

The right to change one's belief or religion

The right to join together and express one's belief

[i]The subject of the End Times in the west is called Biblical Prophecy. For more information on this topic, feel free to consult the standard books on this including: The Late Great Planet Earth (Lindsey), and the Charts of Clarence Larkin may give someone a quick overview. Things to come by Dwight Pentecost is interesting though technical. Hidden Dangers of the Rainbow by Cumbey will offer a quick read to those who are able to obtain a rare copy. The Christian in Complete Armor by Gurnall [Free Online] will offer a source of spiritual strength to those who have the courage and wisdom to read it.

Some of Larkin's Material is available for Free online.

Remedy and Help for Occult & Demonic Forces

We include this short section for those who would like to take immediate action, in order to help their life or the life of someone that they care about.

The following covers a topic called the topic of “disembodied spirits” or the topic of Spirits in the world around us.

Christianity teaches that there are 1) spiritual forces that are created by Him, and that work with God, and 2) that there are spiritual forces that rebelled against God, and try to use their influence to harm the good that God accomplishes.

Christianity does NOT recognize that there are neutral spiritual forces. Christianity does not recognize that there are spirits that roam the earth with no destination or purpose. Christianity teaches that spiritual forces may attempt to contact or respond those who seek them, and that those forces are evil and will do harm to humans.

The reason is that Humans can be deceived by spiritual forces that would claim to be good, but are not. The Christian solution is to simply have nothing to do with forces that are not part of the Kingdom of God and of Jesus Christ.

Those who disagree have the right to chose, but should not complain if they find out that the spiritual forces they contact truly are evil and deceive them. Most people do NOT find this out for many years, until their life is wasted and it is too late to do much for God. THAT is exactly the purpose of those forces, to cause humans to spend their life and their time chasing things which do not matter instead of investing in their own spiritual future, in the afterlife.

Some people think that life is to be lived on Earth, while others understand that life here is simply a down-payment. Life here is simply time to prepare for the next thousands of years, with God and others who serve Him.

Christianity does NOT recognize the category of spiritual entities (spirits) that are full of Mischief, or mischievous.

Christianity would conclude that those spirits, where they actually exist, are causing mischief as a trick to prompt humans to become involved with them, in the same manner as a human will pull a piece of string in front of a CAT in order to watch the cat react.

There are humans who have ALREADY found out that certain spiritual forces are Evil. These people have tried to get rid of them but do not know how. There is no solution that exists other than to genuinely become a Christian and then take the steps that the Bible instructs.

Incantations and rituals do not “force” any spiritual entity to do anything. No ritual by a priest was ever effective BECAUSE it was a ritual, or because it contained certain words. However, spirits DO respond to those who are truly Chrsitians, and THEY can certainly tell those who are genuinely Christians (followers of the true Jesus Christ), and those who are faking this or are insincere. It is a BAD idea to attempt to fool or deceive a Demon. THAT does not work, AND humans who try this only end up with much ensnarement by those demonic forces.

There are solutions to these dilemmas. None of them will work for those who are not saved or for those who are NOT Christian. Try it if you want, but be prepared for the consequences.

Demonic Spirits play by the rules that GOD lays down and NOT by the rules that you may have been mis-led into believing by some slick occult publishing company.

Witches have precious little power in fact, and the few that do are under such oppression and such personal bondage that they have no freedom, but they will not speak this truth to others.

The price of their freedom (they have been told) is the ensnarement or seduction of others. The following prayers are provided in case they are of assistance. Those who use them must be true Christians, and recognized by God as such.

Having said that, spiritual warfare and spiritual conflict (since this IS that area: the conflict in spiritual realms between spiritual forces) is very much like running or any other long distance task: it is long term preparation that makes the difference.

A new Christian is NOT to be dealing with demonic forces, and would be well advised to seek advice from those who are serious, sober, and committed genuine Christians for many years, before dealing with these areas.

Many books have been written on this topic. Many of them are written by those who are occultists who are possessed and seeking to mislead others. We will recommend OTHER Christian books at the end of this section for those who wish to pursue these matters with the seriousness they deserve. Most of the books available in these areas for Christians are written in English or German.

Also, it may not be enough to pray these prayers once. It may take much time to have the impact desired. In order to have personal victory in these areas over demonic spirits:

1) One must be a Genuine Christian

2) One must seek to actively follow God
3) One must spend much TIME reading the Bible, and
4) One must spend much TIME praying and learning HOW to pray to God in the name of Jesus Christ, in accordance (agreement) with the information and principles explained in the New Testament.

prayer of renunciation of Demonic Forces

Prayer to renounce witchcraft and/or any spiritual practice contrary to God and His given instructions

{Whether you have decided to become a Christian 20 years ago or five minutes ago, you can still pray this prayer. If you are not a Christian believer, or if you are confused about what this means, no problem. Just go to the section on how to become a Christian, pray that prayer, and then come back and pray this one}

Lord God, I do not come always to talk with you when I should Lord, I find this prayer difficult and I pray that you would give me the grace, strength and courage that I need to pray it and mean it.

Lord, I come to you because I am a true Christian believer, I _(your name here)_____, being under the Blood of Jesus, claiming the Mind of Jesus, and the Spirit of Jesus, do hereby present my request to you boldly before your Throne of Grace (Ephesians 2:3/Hebrews 4:14-16/Philippians 2: 1-11). I ask that you would neutralize and prevent any force or evil presence from acting that might try to keep me from praying this prayer, in the name of Jesus and in the power of your blood. I pray that you would give me your spiritual strength and your spiritual protection. I thank you for what you did for me by dying on the cross for me.

I come before you in prayer today In the name of Jesus Christ because I want to renounce any and all practices that are contrary to you or to your teachings. I come before you today in the name of Jesus Christ.

I come before you today because I want to renounce any contact or seeking of any spirit or spiritual entity other than

the Christian Triune God or the Son of God, Jesus Christ. I want to renounce any and all of my behaviors and practice of allowing myself to contact the spiritual world or pray to/ through spiritual entities or people, that are not Jesus Christ.

I recognize that the Bible states that we can only come to God through Jesus Christ, and through no other persons or spirits.

I come before you today because I want to renounce any and all of my spiritism, spirit-contact, witchcraft and occult practices, as well as any spiritual or other practice which is against you or contrary to you, and I ask for your favor and help to help me renounce these activities.

At this moment, I choose by my own will to renounce and reprove all works of darkness in my life and the lives of the generations of those whom I have joined. I include blood relatives as well as adoptive relatives and any mates, or any others whom I have joined such as lovers, seducers whether these were my (whichever applies to you - if you are not sure...include them all) wife/wives, husband/husbands, and children/grand-children/great-grandchildren. In the name of Jesus Christ, I hereby renounce any and every oath, commitment, covenant, decision, curse, fetish, decision, intention, word or thought, or gesture, and I hereby renounce any and every fleshly and immoral intimacies and unions that encouraged or brought about iniquity in my own life, or anyone meeting the above stated requirements for bringing works of darkness to my own life.

Lord God, in the name of Jesus Christ, I hereby choose to renounce all unfruitful works of darkness, and have no further fellowship with them from this time forth (Romans 13: 12/Ephesians 5: 11)

I do this through the Name of Jesus Christ, my Savior,

through His Blood that was shed for me,

through his precious Body given for me,

through his Mind that suffered beyond anything I could ever suffer,

I do this so that my whole being - body, mind, soul and spirit, may be completely set free from every sinful work of the past brought about by the sins of those before me.

I do this so that no Luciferian, Satanic, Spiritually wrong promise, or evil covenant, curse, action, word, or deed or attitude - from my actions or my past be laid against my account - in heaven or in or on the earth. By this action today, I hereby serve notice that the handwriting of ordinances written against me and my generations are blotted out in my life - effective as far back as needs be to the very first though, word, deed or gesture. (Ephesians 2: 13-14).

I do this so that from this day forward, I may go about serving You God, in reverence of You and seeking your counsel in everything I do. I submit my life unto You as a living sacrifice - holy and acceptable in Your sight, which is my reasonable service. (Romans 12:1)

Dear Heavenly Father, and Judge of the Universe, as I present this petition before you today, I thank You that You have heard me this day, and granted my every expression in accordance with Your will. I know that You have done this solely because of what Your Son, the true and only Jesus Christ, accomplished for me, by dying and paying the price for my sins on the cross.

Thank You from the depth of all of my being, for hearing my prayers and granting my petition. Please remind me of your grace and love on a daily basis. Please help me to seek to

serve and follow you, and help me to continue to remember that you have forgiven me, and that I can take you at your word and trust what you have given to me in your Bible. I pray that you would help me to not do wrong, and to decide to do what is right, and to take active steps to follow you. I pray that you would fill me with joy, comfort and hope and bring true Christian friends in my life who will strengthen my walk with You and encourage me to grow in the right spiritual path with you. You know Lord that I have asked all of these things in the name of Jesus, and I thank you that I am now free in deed, according to what you have shared with you in the Bible (Romans 6:22, Galatians 5:1, Romans 8:1, Romans 7:24, 8:1, John 8:36, I Corinthians 12:27).

(Note: take time to look up these verses in the Bible which can be found in the Bible. You may want to write them down, and memorize them as well. It is good practice and will serve you well).

I pray Lord that you would help me to remember that each time I am tempted, that I can come back and talk with you, and read the Bible for strength and encouragement.

In the name of Jesus Christ I have asked all of these things, and I thank you for giving them to me, Amen.

The Spiritual Problems caused by Spiritual Explorations of Witchcraft & Dark Spirituality - Hereditary Witchcraft

There is such a thing as occult forces that try to force families to serve them, for many decades, and for many generations. Some families did not KNOW how to fight the demonic spirits. Therefore they gave in to them, and serve those forces, and try to force their other family members to do this.

This needs to be resisted, but true freedom and true resistance can only be found in those who truly accept and believe the message of Jesus Christ as the New Testament confirms and explains. This is only ONE book of many portions of the New Testament. The New Testament is comprised of 27 books.

Prayer to be forgiven for sins committed while exploring darkness and/or evil and prayers to be forgiven for sins committed in & during witchcraft

Some people will wrongly tell you that this prayer cannot or will not have a good impact on your life. Whether they consciously know it or not, those who say that are people who are trying to trick you. But if this prayer would really have no effect on your life, then it certainly cannot hurt to pray it.

Lord God, I do not come always to talk with you when I should. Lord, I find this prayer difficult and pray that you would give me the grace, strength and courage that I need to pray it and be totally sincere. Lord, I come to you because I am now a true Christian believer, and because I, (your name here) , being under the Blood of Jesus, claiming the Mind of Jesus, and the Spirit of Jesus, do hereby present my request to

you boldly before your Throne of Grace (Ephesians 2:3/Hebrews 4:14-16/Philippians 2: 1-11).

I ask that you would neutralize and prevent any force or evil presence that might try to keep me from praying this prayer, in the name of Jesus and in the power of your blood. I pray that you would strengthen me as I pray this and that my mind would be clear, and that I would be able to concentrate on talking with you and on what I would like to pray. I thank you for coming to my help as you said you would in the Bible, and despite the tricks of any evil forces to convince me of the opposite. I thank you that you Love me Lord, even if I do not always feel as though you do because I am not perfect.

I thank you for what you did for me by dying on the cross for me. I thank you Lord, because I know that you are more powerful than the forces which may have been controlling my life, and which were exercising influence in my life that I want to be sure is terminated and over. I come to you in prayer today Lord, because I want to be delivered from all consequences of hereditary involvement in the occult or any occult curses which have impacted my life and/or hereditary witchcraft and all of the sins and curses which have come from those activities. I choose by my own will and I do now renounce and reprove all works of darkness in my life and the lives of the generations of those past and present whom I have joined.

Choosing by my own will Lord Jesus Christ, I renounce any and all curses or effects of my past actions, habits, thought processes and any other activity or intention contrary to your character and contrary to your word the Bible. any relatives of mine who have been in the occult which you know about Lord, and whereby I am or have been affected by any of their actions, thoughts, words or deeds. **In your name and by my will with your help and depending upon you, I renounce** all occult blessings, all occult heritage and all occult consequences, as well as any demonic spirits or inspiration,

which have a basis for interference or influence in my life, either because of my own actions or because of the actions of any of my ancestors or relatives which has an effect on me- whatever evil effect that might be.

In this renunciation Lord, I include blood and adoptive relatives and any mates, such as lovers, seducers and rapists wife/wives, husband/husbands, and children/grand-children/great-grandchildren. I hereby renounce any and every oath, commitment, covenant, decision, action, curse, fetish, gesture, and fleshly and immoral intimacies and unions that encouraged or brought about iniquity in my own life, or anyone meeting the above stated requirements for bring works of darkness to my own life.

[you should take time out at this point, recalling to your mind any known names or circumstances - especially if there have been rapes or seductions that you know about, from or towards you, or that you participated in or witnessed. Take each situation and person individually and ask the Lord to forgive you of your involvement and participation in each of these situations. Where the situation applies instead to others, ask that they would come to realize the wrongness of their action, and that they would be drawn to the Lord and that they would repent and be saved]

Lord, I hereby choose to renounce all unfruitful works of darkness, and have no further fellowship with them from this time forth (Romans 13: 12/Ephesians 5: 11) I do this through the Name of Jesus Christ, my Savior, through His Blood that was shed for me, through his precious Body given for me, through his Mind that suffered beyond anything I could ever suffer. I do this so that my whole being - body, mind, soul and spirit, may be completely set free from every sinful work of the past brought about by my sins or the sins of those before me. I do this so that no Luciferian, Satanic, or evil covenant, curse, or fetish from the past be laid against my account - in heaven or in or on the earth.

By this action right now today, I hereby serve notice that the handwriting of ordinances written against me and my generations are blotted out - effective as far back as needs be to the very first though, word, deed or gesture. (Ephesians 2: 13-14).I do this so that from this day forward, I may go about serving You, Father, in reverence of You and seeking your counsel in everything I do. I submit my life unto You here and now as a living sacrifice - holy and acceptable in Your sight, which is my reasonable service. (Romans 12:1) Dear Heavenly Father, and Judge of the Universe, as I present this petition before you today, I thank You that You have heard me today, and granted my every expression in accordance with Your will.

I know that You have done this solely because of what Your Son, the true and only Jesus Christ, accomplished for me, by dying and paying the price for my redemption on the cross. Thank You from the depth of all of my being, for hearing my prayers and granting my petition. Please remind me of your grace and love on a daily basis. Please help me to seek to serve and follow you, and help me to continue to remember that you have forgiven me, and that I can take you at your word and trust what you have given to me in your Bible. I pray that you would help me to not do wrong, and to decide to do what is right, and to take active steps to follow you.

I pray that you would fill me with joy, comfort and hope and bring friends in my life who will strengthen my walk with You and encourage me to grow in the right spiritual path with you. I ask Lord that you would give me spiritual discernment so that I would not be deceived by others, and so that I would follow you in the ways that you want me to. I pray that you would help me to understand you and know you better and that you would help me be an effective messenger of yours to communicate the truths of the Gospel and live and stand up for You. You know Lord that I have asked all of these things in the name of Jesus Christ, and I thank you that I am now free in

deed, according to what you have shared with me in the Bible (Romans 6:22, Galatians 5:1, Romans 8:1, Romans 7:24, 8:1, John 8:36, I Corinthians 12:27). In the name of Jesus Christ, Amen.

LIST OF ACCURATE BOOKS on the OCCULT / DEMONIC SPIRITS for those who are CHRISTIANS and who sincerely want to know more to help themselves, and their family members

These books are available at a bookstore online at www.amazon.com . They MAY be available through other places online (on the internet).

Demonology Past and Present by **Kurt Koch**- Available ALSO in German

Occult ABC by Kurt Koch - Available ALSO in German

Other Books by Kurt Koch - Available ALSO in German

Demons in the World Today: A Study of Occultism in the Light of God's Word by Merril Unger

The Beautiful Side of Evil by J. Michaelsen

Inside the New Age Nightmare: For the First Time Ever...a Former Top New Age Leader Takes You on a Dramatic Journey by Baer

Hidden Dangers of the Rainbow by Constance Cumbey

Die sanfte Verführung (Cumbey Constance)
Book Description: 1987. Die Autorin beschreibt in diesem Standardwerk Entstehung, Lehren, Ziele und okkulte Wurzeln der New-Age-Bewegung. Sie enthüllt beklemmende

Parallelen zur ....biblischer Endzeitprophezeiungen. Hardcover, guter Zustand, Verlag Schulte & Gerth, Taschenbuch Neues Zeitalter (Geheimwissen), Religiöse Zeitfragen S. 300,

A Planned Deception: The Staging of a New Age Messiah (ISBN: 0935897003 / 0-935897-00-3) Cumbey, Constance Pointe Publishers

The Adversary by Marc Bubeck

Overcoming the Adversary by Marc Bubeck

Destroying the Works of Witchcraft Through Fasting & Prayer by Ruth Brown

Orthodoxy & Heresy: A Biblical Guide to Doctrinal Discernment by Robert Bowman

Beyond Seduction: A Return to Biblical Christianity by D. Hunt

Pilgrim's Progress by John Bunyan - The most widely translated Christian book after the Bible. (Yes, an edition in German, Dutch, French, Italian, Spanish, Portugues, and Arabic have all been made). Note: Pilgrim's Progress by John Bunyan is available for FREE online.

The Christian in Complete Armour, or, A treatise of the Saints by Pastor (Rev.) William GURNALL - in One Volume or in Three Volumes - available for FREE online
(the term "saints" used here simply means Christians).

كتاب

العهد الجديد لربنا ومخلصنا يسوع

المسيح

قد تُرجِم حديثًا من اللغة اليونانية

اسماء اسفار العهد الجديد وعدد اصحاحاتها

انجيل متى	اصحاحاته	٢٨	١ تيموثاوس	"	٦
انجيل مرقس	"	١٦	٢ تيموثاوس	"	٤
انجيل لوقا	"	٢٤	تيطس	"	٣
انجيل يوحنا	"	٢١	فليمون	"	١
اعمال الرسل	"	٢٨	العبرانيين	"	١٣
رومية	"	١٦	يعقوب	"	٥
١ كورنثوس	"	١٦	١ بطرس	"	٥
٢ كورنثوس	"	١٣	٢ بطرس	"	٣
غلاطية	"	٦	١ يوحنا	"	٥
افسس	"	٦	٢ يوحنا	"	١
فيلبي	"	٤	٣ يوحنا	"	١
كولوسي	"	٤	يهوذا	"	١
١ تسالونيكي	"	٥	رؤيا يوحنا	"	٢٢
٢ تسالونيكي	"	٣	وجميعها سبعة وعشرون سفرًا		

انجيل متى

الاصحاح الاول

١ كتاب ميلاد يسوع المسيح ابن داود ابن ابرهيم* ٢ ابرهيم ولد اسحق. واسحق ولد يعقوب.
و يعقوب ولد يهوذا واخوتهُ. ٣ ويهوذا ولد فارص وزارح من ثامار. وفارص ولد حصرون.
وحصرون ولد ارام. ٤ وارام ولد عميناداب. وعميناداب ولد نحشون. ونحشون ولد سلمون.
٥ وسلمون ولد بوعز من راحاب. وبوعز ولد عوبيد من راعوث. وعوبيد ولد يسى. ٦ ويسى ولد
داود الملك. وداود الملك ولد سليمان من التي لاوريا. ٧ وسليمان ولد رحبعام. ورحبعام ولد
ابيا. وابيا ولد آسا. ٨ وآسا ولد يهوشافاط. ويهوشافاط ولد يورام. ويورام ولد عُزِّيَّا. ٩ وعزيا
ولد يوثام. ويوثام ولد احاز. واحاز ولد حزقيا. ١٠ وحزقيا ولد منسى. ومنسى ولد آمون. وآمون
ولد يوشيا. ١١ ويوشيا ولد يكنيا واخوتهُ عند سبي بابل. ١٢ وبعد سبي بابل يكنيا ولد شألتيئيل.
وشالتيئيل ولد زربابل. ١٣ وزربابل ولد ابيهود. وابيهود ولد أَلياقيم. والياقيم ولد عازور.
١٤ وعازور ولد صادوق. وصادوق ولد اخيم. واخيم ولد أَليود. ١٥ واليود ولد أَليعازر. وأَليعازر
ولد متان. ومتان ولد يعقوب. ١٦ ويعقوب ولد يوسف رجل مريم التي وُلِدَ منها يسوع الذي
يُدعَى المسيح* ١٧ فجميع الاجيال من ابرهيم الى داود اربعة عشر جيلاً. ومن داود الى سبي بابل
اربعة عشر جيلاً. ومن سبي بابل الى المسيح اربعة عشر جيلاً

١٨ اما ولادة يسوع المسيح فكانت هكذا. لما كانت مريم امهُ مخطوبة ليوسف قبل ان يجتمعا
وُجدت حبلى من الروح القدس* ١٩ فيوسف رَجُلها اذ كان بارًّا ولم يشأ ان يشهرها اراد تخليتها
سرًّا* ٢٠ ولكن فيما هو متفكرٌ في هذه الامور اذا ملاك الرب قد ظهر لهُ في حلمٍ قائلاً يا يوسف
ابن داود لا تخف ان تأخذ مريم امرأتك. لان الذي حُبِل بهِ فيها هو من الروح القدس.
٢١ فستَلِد ابنًا وتدعو اسمهُ يسوع. لانهُ يخلص شعبهُ من خطاياهم* ٢٢ وهذا كلهُ كان لكي يتمَّ ما قيل
من الرب بالنبي القائل. ٢٣ هوذا العذراء تحبل وتلد ابنًا ويدعون اسمهُ عمانوئيل الذي تفسيرهُ
الله معنا

٢٤ فلما استيقظ يوسف من النوم فعل كما امرهُ ملاك الرب واخذ امرأتهُ* ٢٥ ولم يعرفها حتى
ولدت ابنها البكر. ودعا اسمهُ يسوع

الاصحاح الثاني

١ ولما وُلِدَ يسوع في بيت لحم اليهودية في أَيام هيرودس الملك اذا مجوس من المشرق قد

کتاب

پیمان تازهٔ

خداوند ورهانندهٔ ما

عیسی مسیح

که از لسان اصلی یونانی

بفارسی

ترجمه کردهٔ

افضل الفضلآ المسیحیّه

هنری مارْتِن کشیس انکلیسی ایست

که در دار السّلطنت لَنْدَنْ محروسه

باعانت مجمع مشهور به بیبْل سوسَیَّتِي

کرّت سیّم بدار الطّباعه بنده کمترین رِچارد واطس

انکلیسي مطبوع کردید

سنه ۱۸۳۷

مسیحیّه

فهرست این کتاب مقدس

انجیل متّي آغاز میکند در صحیفهٔ 1

انجیل مرقس 83

انجیل لوقا 135

انجیل یوحنّا 221

کتاب اعمال حواریان 288

رسالهٔ پولس حواري باهل روم . 371

رسالهٔ پولس حواري باهل قرنتُس . 405

رسالهٔ دویّم پولس حواري باهل قونتُس 437

رسالهٔ پولس حواري بکلتیّان . . 459

رسالهٔ پولس حواري بافسسیّان . 470

رسالهٔ پولس حواري باهل فِیلپي 481

رسالهٔ پولس حواري بقلُسیّان . 489

رسالهٔ اوّل پولس بتسلُنیقیّان . 496

رسالهٔ دویّم پولس بتسلنیقیّان . 503

رسالهٔ اوّل پولس بتیموثیوس . . 507

رسالهٔ دویّم پولس بتیموثیوس . . 516

رسالهٔ پولس بتیتوس 522

رسالهٔ پولس بفلیمون 526

رسالهٔ پولس بعبریّان 528

رسالهٔ عام یعقوب حواري . . . 552

رسالهٔ عام اوّل پطرس حواري . . 561

رسالهٔ عام دویّم پطرس حواري . 570

رسالهٔ عام اوّل یوحنّاي حواري . 576

رسالهٔ عام ثاني یوحنّاي حواري . 585

رسالهٔ عام سیّم یوحنّاي حواري . 586

رسالهٔ عام یهوداي حواري . . . 587

کتاب مکاشفات یوحنّاي الهي . . 590

LE

NOUVEAU TESTAMENT

DE

NOTRE SEIGNEUR JÉSUS-CHRIST

D'APRÈS LA VERSION REVUE

Par J. F. OSTERVALD

PARIS

SOCIÉTÉ BIBLIQUE DE FRANCE

41, RUE LA BRUYÈRE

1872

One of the Reliable copies of the French New Testament - Une Bible fidele.
Available sometimes [and Free (gratis)] at www.archive.org

TABLE DES LIVRES

DU NOUVEAU TESTAMENT

	Nombre des chap.	Pages
Évangile selon saint Matthieu .	28	1
Évangile selon saint Marc . . .	16	52
Évangile selon saint Luc	24	85
Évangile selon saint Jean . . .	21	139
Les Actes des Apôtres	28	179
Épître de saint Paul aux Romains	16	232
Ire Épître aux Corinthiens . . .	16	255
IIe Épître aux Corinthiens . . .	13	277
Épître aux Galates	6	292
Épître aux Éphésiens	6	300
Épître aux Philippiens	4	307
Épître aux Colossiens	4	313
Ire Épître aux Thessaloniciens.	5	318
IIe Épître aux Thessaloniciens.	3	323
Ire Épître à Timothée	6	326
IIe Épître à Timothée	4	332
Épître à Tite	3	336
Épître à Philémon.	1	339
Épître aux Hébreux	13	340
Épître de saint Jacques.	5	357
Ire Épître de saint Pierre	5	362
IIe Épître de saint Pierre	3	369
Ire Épître de saint Jean	5	373
IIe Épître de saint Jean.	1	379
IIIe Épître de saint Jean.	1	380
Épître de saint Jude.	1	381
Apocalypse de saint Jean	22	383

Le signe ¶ indique la division du texte en paragraphes.

La Bible la plus fidele = Texte Recu - Grec Koine - d'Estienne (1550-51)

BOOKS OF THE NEW TESTAMENT.

	CHAPTERS.
Matthew	28
Mark	16
Luke	24
John	21
The Acts	28
Epistle to the Romans ...	16
I. Corinthians	16
II. Corinthians...	13
Galatians	6
Ephesians	6
Philippians	4
Colossians	4
I. Thessalonians	5
II. Thessalonians	3
I. Timothy	6
II. Timothy	4
Titus	3
Philemon	1
Hebrews	13
Epistle of James	5
I. Peter	5
II. Peter	3
I. John	5
II. John	1
III. John	1
Jude	1
Revelation	22

新約全書目錄

馬太傳音書	八十二章計
可馬傳音書	六十章計
加路傳音書	四十二章計
翰約傳音書	一十二章計
使徒行傳	八十二章計
羅馬人書	六十章計
林多前人書	六十章計
林多後人書	三十章計
加拉太人書	六章計
弗所人書	六章計
腓立比人書	四章計
西羅哥人書	四章計
迦尼羅撒帖前人書	五章計
迦尼羅撒帖後人書	三章計
摩提太前書	六章計
摩提太後書	四章計
提多書	三章計
門立腓書	一章計
來伯希人書	三十章計
雅各書	五章計
彼得前書	五章計
彼得後書	三章計
翰約第一書	五章計
翰約第二書	一章計
翰約第三書	一章計
猶大書	一章計
默示錄	二十二章計

Chinese Simplified - Request to God

。

==========

亲爱的上帝, 谢谢这新约被发布了以便我们能学会更多关于您。

请帮助人民负责任对使这本电子书可利用。请帮助他们能快速地工作, 和使更加电子的书可利用 请帮助他们有他们需要为了能继续工作为您的所有资源、金钱、力量和时间。

请帮助那些是队的一部分每天帮助他们。

请给他们力量继续和给每个他们精神理解为工作, 您要他们做。
请帮助每个他们没有恐惧和不记得, 您是回答祷告并且是负责一切的上帝。

我祈祷, 您会鼓励他们, 并且您保护他们, 并且工作& 部他们参与。
我祈祷, 您会保护他们免受能危害他们或减慢他们下来的精神力量或其它障碍。
请帮助我当我使用这新约使这编辑可利用并且的认为人民, 以便我能祈祷为他们和因此他们能继续帮助更多人民 我祈祷, 您会给我您的圣洁词(新约) 爱, 并且您会给我精神智慧和法眼认识您更多和了解我们是生存在的时期。

请帮助我会对付困难, 我与每天被面对。
God 阁下, 帮助我想要认识您更多和想要帮助其它基督徒在我的区域和在世界。

我祈祷, 您会给从事网站的电子书队和那些并且那些帮助他们您的智慧。

我祈祷, 您会帮助他们的家庭(和我家的) 各自的成员精神上不被欺骗, 但明白您和想要接受和跟随您用每个方式。 并且我要求您做这些事以耶稣的名义, 阿门,

==========

。
==========

Chinese Traditional - Talking to the Lord of Heaven

親愛的上帝, 謝謝這新約被發布了以便我們能學會更多關於您。 請幫助人民負責任對使這本電子書可利用。請幫助他們能快速地工作, 和使更加電子的書可利用 請幫助他們有他們需要為了能繼續工作為您的所有資源、金錢、力量和時間。

請幫助那些是隊的一部分每天幫助他們。請給他們力量繼續和給每個他們精神理解為工作, 您要他們做。請幫助每個他們沒有恐懼和不記得, 您是回答禱告並且是負責一切的上帝。
我祈禱, 您會鼓勵他們, 並且您保護他們, 並且工作& 部他們參與。 我祈禱, 您會保護他們免受能危害他們或減慢他們下來的精神力量或其它障礙。

請幫助我當我使用這新約使這編輯可利用並且的認為人民, 以便我能祈禱為他們和因此他們能繼續幫助更多人民 我祈禱, 您會給我您的聖潔詞(新約) 愛, 並且您會給我精神智慧和法眼認識您更多和瞭解我們是生存在的時期。
請幫助我會對付困難, 我與每天被面對。

God 閣下, 幫助我想要認識您更多和想要幫助其它基督徒在我的區域和在世界。 我祈禱, 您會給從事網站的電子書隊和那些並且那些幫助他們您的智慧。

我祈禱, 您會幫助他們的家庭(和我家的) 各自的成員精神上不被欺騙, 但明白您和想要接受和跟隨您用每個方式。 並且我要求您做這些事以耶穌的名義, 阿門,

==========

Chinese Traditional - Request to God

。

==========

親愛的上帝, 謝謝這新約被發布了以便我們能學會更多關於您。

請幫助人民負責任對使這本電子書可利用。請幫助他們能快速地工作, 和使更加電子的書可利用 請幫助他們有他們需要為了能繼續工作為您的所有資源、金錢、力量和時間。

請幫助那些是隊的一部分每天幫助他們。請給他們力量繼續和給每個他們精神理解為工作, 您要他們做。請幫助每個他們沒有恐懼和不記得, 您是回答禱告並且是負責一切的上帝。
我祈禱, 您會鼓勵他們, 並且您保護他們, 並且工作& 部他們參與。 我祈禱, 您會保護他們免受能危害他們或減慢他們下來的精神力量或其它障礙。

請幫助我當我使用這新約使這編輯可利用並且的認為人民, 以便我能祈禱為他們和因此他們能繼續幫助更多人民 我祈禱, 您會給我您的聖潔詞(新約) 愛, 並且您會給我精神智慧和法眼認識您更多和瞭解我們是生存在的時期。
請幫助我會對付困難, 我與每天被面對。

God 閣下, 幫助我想要認識您更多和想要幫助其它基督徒在我的區域和在世界。 我祈禱, 您會給從事網站的電子書隊和那些並且那些幫助他們您的智慧。

我祈禱, 您會幫助他們的家庭(和我家的) 各自的成員精神上不被欺騙, 但明白您和想要接受和跟隨您用每個方式。 並且我要求您做這些事以耶穌的名義, 阿門,

==========

Korean - Request to God

◦
==========
너에 관하여 더를 배운 친애하는 신, 우리가 하기 위하여 이 신약이 풀어 놓았다 고 너를 감사하십시요. 이 전자 책을 이용할 수 있게 하기를 위해 책임있는 사람을 돕십시요. 빨리 일한 그들을 돕라, 전자 책을 이용할 수 있게 하십시요 너를 위해 일한 유지하 그들이 위하여 필요로 하는 모든 자원, 돈, 힘 및 시간을 있을것을 돕십시요. 팀의 부분 이는 그들을 돕십시요 그들을 매일 돕. 너가 그들을 하는 원한다 고 그들의 각자에게 일을 위해 영적인 이해를 계속하, 주기 위하여 그들에게 힘을 주십시요. 그들의 각자가 공포를 있고지 않을것을 그리고 너가 기도를 응답하는 모두에게 맡겨져 있는 이고 신 이는 것을 생각하지 않을 것을 돕십시요.

나에 의하여 그리고 안으로 접전된다 고 너가 그들을 격려할텐데, 일 & 내각 보호하고 고 너가 그들을, 고가 기도한다. 나에 의하여 너가 그들을 해치나 아래로 감속할 수 있은 다른 장애 또는 영적인 힘에서 그들을 보호할텐데 고가 기도한다. 나가 그들과 그래서 수 있는다 하기 위하여, 나가 또한 이 판을 이용할 수 있게 한 사람의 생각하기 위하여 이 신약을 이용할 때 나를 돕십시요 그들을 위해 기도할 사람을 더 돕것을 계속한 할 수 있는다 너가 나에게 너의 신성할 낱말 (신약)의 사랑을 줄텐데 것,

그리고 기도한다 나에 의하여 너를 더 잘 알, 우리가 살아있는 기간 이해하기 위하여 너가 나에게 영적인 지혜 및 감식력을 줄텐데 고가. 나가 매일에 대결한다 고 나가 곤란을 다루기 위하여 어떻게 알l것을 돕십시요. God주는, 나가 너를 더 잘 알, 나의 지역안에 그리고 전세계 다른 기독교인을 돕라 싶고 싶을것을. 나에 의하여 너가 웹사이트에 일하는 전자 그들을 너의 지혜 돕책 팀을 및 그들을 및 그들을 줄텐데 고가 기도한다. 나에 의하여 너가 그들의 가족 (및 가족)의 개인적인 일원을 영적으로 속이지 않을것을 돕l텐데 고가, 그러나 너를 이해하, 각 방법안에 너를 받아들이, 따르고 싶기 위하여 기도한다. 그리고 나는 너에게 예수에 맹세하여 이 일을,Amen하라고 묻는

Japanese - Request to God
==========
親愛なる神、私達があなたについての詳細を学べるようにこの新約聖書が解放されたことありがとう。 この電子本を使用できるようにさせる為に責任がある人々を助けなさい。それらを速く働ける助け電子本を使用できるようにさせなさい それらがあなたのために働き続けられる必要とする資源すべて、お金、強さおよび時間があるのを助けなさい。
チームの部分であるそれらを助けなさいそれらを毎日助ける。それらにしてほしいことそれらのそれぞれに仕事のための精神的な理解を続け、与えるためにそれらに強さを与えなさい。それらのそれぞれが恐れを持たないのをそして祈りに答えるすべてを担当し、神であることを覚えないのを助けなさい。 私によっては従事していることそれらを励ます、仕事及び大臣保護することそれらを、ことが祈り。
私によってはそれらに害を与えか、または遅らせることができる他の障害か精神的な力からそれらを保護することが祈る。 私がそれら及び従ってことができるように、私がまたこの版を使用できるようにさせた人々について考えるのにこの新約聖書を使用するとき私を助けなさいそれらのために祈るより多くの人々を助け続けるできる 私によっては私にあなたの神聖な単語(新約聖書) の愛を与えること、そして祈るもっとよく知り、私達が生きている一定期間を理解するために私に精神的な知恵および大きい理解を与えることが。
私が毎日と直面されること私が難しさを取扱う方法を知るのを助けなさい。
God 主は、私がもっとよく知り、私の区域のそして世界中の他のクリスチャンを助けたいと思いたいと思うのを助ける。 私によってはウェブサイトに取り組むおよびそれらを与える電子それらをあなたの知恵助ける本のチームをおよびチームをことが祈る。私によっては家族(および私の家族)の個々のメンバーが精神的に欺かれないのを助ける言うことがわかり、あらゆる方法で受け入れ、続きたいと思うためにことが祈る。 そして私はイエス・キリストの名でこれらの事を、アーメンするように頼む、
==========

Gebet zum Gott

Lieber Gott, Danke, daß dieses Evangelium oder dieses neue Testament freigegeben worden ist, damit wir in der LageSIND, mehr über Sie zu erlernen. Helfen Sie bitte den Leuten, die für das Zur Verfügung stellen dieses elektronischen Buches verantwortlich sind. Sie wissen, daß wem sie sind und SieSIND in der Lage, ihnen zu helfen.

Helfen Sie ihnen bitte, in der Lage zu SEIN, schnell zu arbeiten, und stellen Sie elektronischere Bücher zur Verfügung Helfen Sie ihnen bitte, alle Betriebsmittel, das Geld, die Stärke und die Zeit zu haben, die sie zwecks sein müssen für, Sie zu arbeiten zu halten.

Helfen Sie bitte denen, die ein Teil der Mannschaft sind, das ihnen auf einer täglichen Grundlage helfen. Geben Sie ihnen die Stärke bitte, um jedem von ihnen das geistige Verständnis für die Arbeit fortzusetzen und zu geben, daß Sie sie tun wünschen. Helfen Sie bitte jedem von ihnen, Furcht nicht zu haben und daran zu erinnern, daß Sie der Gott sind, der Gebet beantwortet und der verantwortlich für alles ist.

Ich bete, daß Sie sie anregen würden und daß Sie sie schützen und die Arbeit u. das Ministerium, daß sie innen engagiert werden. Ich bete, daß Sie sie vor den geistigen Kräften oder anderen Hindernissen schützen würden, die sie schädigen oder sie verlangsamen konnten.

Helfen Sie mir bitte, wenn ich dieses neue Testament benutze, um an die Leute auch zu denken, die diese Ausgabe zur Verfügung gestellt haben, damit ich für sie und also, sie beten kann kann fortfahren, mehr Leuten zu helfen.

Ich bete, daß Sie mir eine Liebe Ihres heiligen Wortes (das neue Testament) geben würden und daß Sie mir geistige Klugheit und Einsicht, um Sie besser zu kennen geben würden und den Zeitabschnitt zu verstehen, dem wir in leben. Helfen Sie mir bitte, zu können die Schwierigkeiten beschäftigen, daß ich mit jeden Tag konfrontiert werde.

Lord God, helfen mir Sie besser kennen und zu wünschen anderen Christen in meinem Bereich und um die Welt helfen wünschen. Ich bete, daß Sie die elektronische Buchmannschaft und -die geben würden, die ihnen Ihre Klugheit helfen. Ich bete, daß Sie den einzelnen Mitgliedern ihrer Familie (und meiner Familie) helfen würden nicht Angelegenheiten betrogen zu werden, aber, Sie zu verstehen und Sie in jeder Weise annehmen und folgen zu wünschen. Geben Sie uns Komfort auch und Anleitung in diesen Zeiten und ich bitten Sie, diese Sachen im Namen Jesus zu tun, amen,

Prayer to God

Dear God,

Thank you that this Gospel or this New Testament has been released so that we are able to learn more about you.

Please help the people responsible for making this Electronic book available. You know who they are and you are able to help them.

Please help them to be able to work fast, and make **more** Electronic books available

Please help them to have all the resources, the money, the strength and the time that they need in order to be able to keep working for You.

Please help those that are part of the team that help them on an everyday basis. Please give them the strength to continue and give each of them the spiritual understanding for the work that you want them to do.

Please help each of them to not have fear and to remember that you are the God who answers prayer and who is in charge of everything.

I pray that you would encourage them, and that you protect them, and the work & ministry that they are engaged in.

I pray that you would protect them from the Spiritual Forces or other obstacles that could harm them or slow them down.

Please help me when I use this New Testament to also think of the people who have made this edition available, so that I can pray for them and so they can continue to help more people.

I pray that you would give me a love of your Holy Word (the New Testament), and that you would give me spiritual wisdom and discernment to know you better and to understand the period of time that we are living in.

Please help me to know how to deal with the difficulties that I am confronted with every day. Lord God, Help me to want to know you Better and to want to help other Christians in my area and around the world.

I pray that you would give the Electronic book team and those who help them your wisdom.

I pray that you would help the individual members of their family (and my family) to not be spiritually deceived, but to understand you and to want to accept and follow you in every way.

Also give us comfort and guidance in these times and I ask you to do these things in the name of Jesus, Amen,

20 seconds for Fellow Christians - Dear Lord,

Thank you that this PDF Ebook has been released so that we are able to learn more about you and wiser versions. Please help it to have wide circulation
Please help the people responsible for making this Ebook available.

Please help them to be able to have more resources available to help others. Please help them to have all the resources, the funds, the strength and the time that they need and ask for in order to be able to keep working for You.

I pray that you would encourage them and that you protect them physically and spiritually, and the work & ministry that they are engaged in.

I pray that you would protect them from the Spiritual or other Forces that could harm them or their work and projects, or slow them down. Please help them to find Godly friends who are able to help. Provide helpful transportation for their consistent use.
Remind me to pray for them often as this will help and encourage them.

Please give them your wisdom and understanding so they can better follow you, and I ask you to do these things in the name of Jesus, Amen,

Thank you for helping your fellow Christians by praying for us